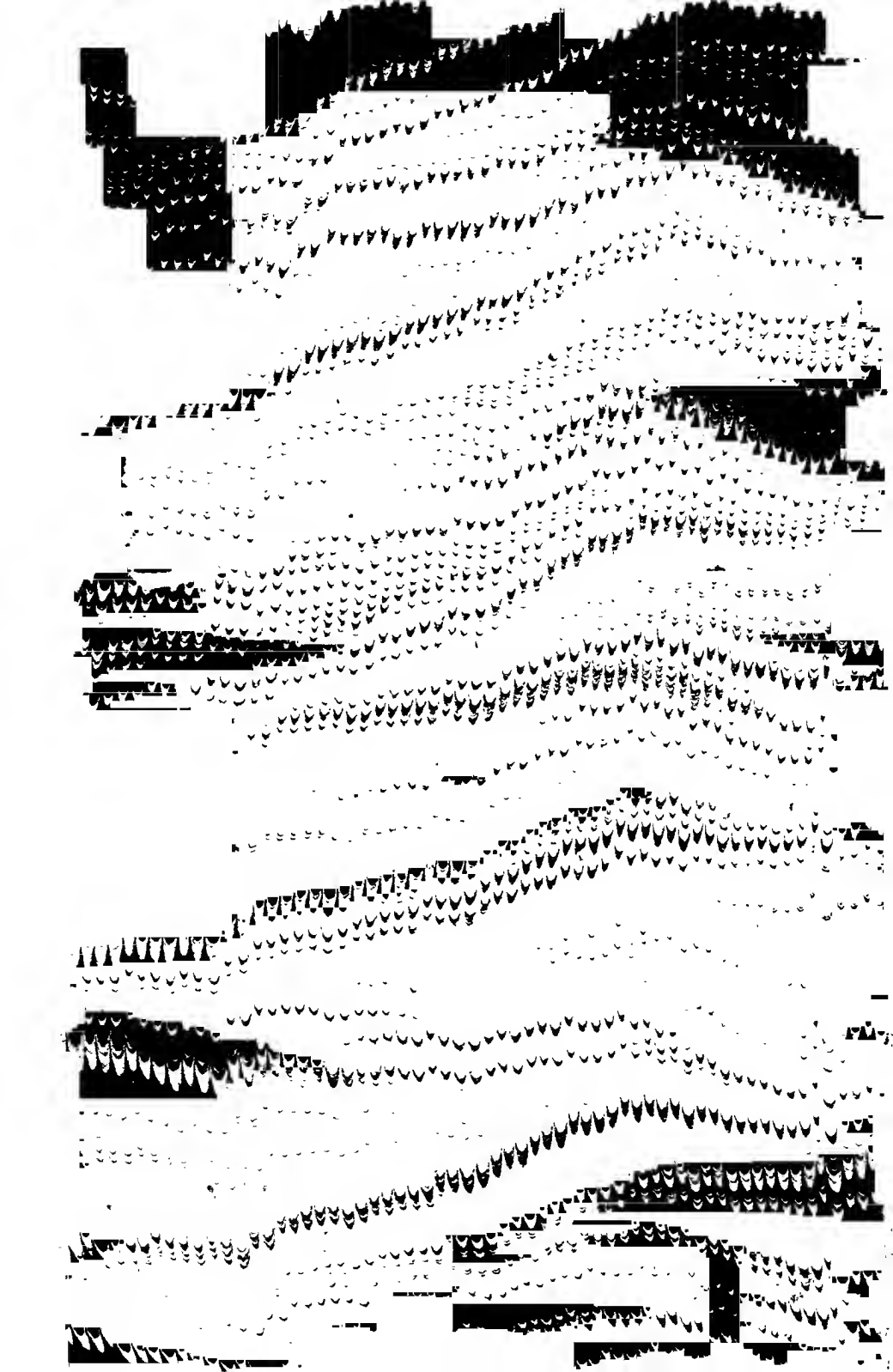


GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9179

CALL No. B Pa3/Maj/T.C.

D.G.A. 79





Pali Text Society.

THE

~~6.170~~

MAJJHIMA-NIKĀYA.

6170

EDITED BY

V. TRENCKNER.



VOL. I.

5103
T.C.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E. C.

1888.

D 5743

92407

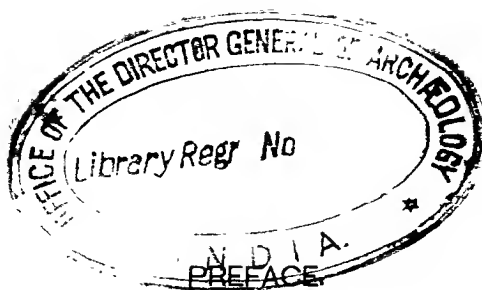
CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. ~~9179~~ 9179

Date..... 1.8.57

Call No. Bpa 3

Maj/T.C



The MSS. from which this edition has been prepared, are these: —

1. A = the Copenhagen MS. No. VI (Singh. character).
2. M = the Phayre MS. of the India Office Library (Burm. character).¹

It was my purpose to do equal justice to the Singhalese and the Burmese tradition. I was not unaware, from texts edited by Childers and other scholars, that the Birmans are far more conscientious in transcribing canonical writings than the experience derived from Milindapañha and the Jātaka prose might lead us to infer. The collation proved that M² on the whole agrees pretty closely with A, and further, that in some instances it has preserved the original reading with greater fidelity than the MSS. of Ceylon, as far as I can judge from the Copenhagen collection. Thus, the following Burmese readings are certainly preferable to those of the Singh. MSS.: — lokānukampāya p. 21, l. 27; pathamañ jhānañ. etc. p. 21, l. 36; acchodakā, etc. p. 76, l. 27; dbūmāyati p. 142. l. 20; vilāṅgakena p. 207, l. 22; yāvade p. 207. l. 31; upapajjati in certain phrases. Also the spellings nikujjati p. 24, l. 3, samīñjati p. 57, l. 7. vambhetī p. 19, l. 3, are better than nikkujjati, sammiñjati, vambheti. as the Singhalese write almost always.

In other cases the Burmese readings are much on a par with the Singhalese, as, araññavanapattāni p. 16, l. 29 (perhaps

¹ For the opportunity of collating it I am indebted to the kindness of Dr. R. Rost, whom I beg to accept my best thanks.

² What I say of M generally, properly refers to the first two thirds. The last pañāsaka still remains uncollated.

to be adopted), svāgata, dakkhanti, sārāṇiya, tañ-hi, yañ-bi, upekkhā, vimokkha, (babūnaṃ. mātāpitūnaṃ, sarīmsapa?), and the like. Undoubted errors are bhaddante, rammaṇiya. pahinna, ponobbhavika p. 48, l. 36, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhiti p. 23, l. 23, sabbaṃ cetasā samannāharitvā p. 325, l. 7, so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmiti p. 286, l. 28, etc.

The text of M contains some interpolations, especially from Dīgha-Nikāya; comp. the notes on p. 62, l. 24; p. 126, l. 25; p. 168, l. 19; p. 308, l. 13; p. 387, l. 24; p. 483, l. 18. Asoratā p. 126, l. 12 seems borrowed from the commentary, tena layena p. 210, l. 32 from Vinaya.

Some readings certainly remind of the Burmese redaction of Mil. and Jāt., as, athīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā p. 42, l. 32. abrahmacariyā veramaṇī p. 44, l. 4. anupanāhitā p. 44, l. 19. anissukitā p. 44, l. 20. amāyāvitā p. 44, l. 22, so sino c' eva p. 79, l. 29; the addition of kaṅkehi vā kh., etc. p. 58, l. 18, goppha-katṭhikaṃ, etc. p. 58, ll. 29—30, vihesenti p. 140, l. 16, etc.

M properly speaking represents two texts. the transcriber's (Ma) and the corrector's (Mb). The latter was no very bad scholar, and without his amendments the MS. would have been of much less value. Ma, for instance, never adds anusvāra to -i, frequently confounds -i -ī and -u -ū, and commits all the other errors usual in Burmese MSS. Mb has corrected a great deal of these blunders. but not all, and he is not always in the right. He seems mostly to amend conjecturally, but occasionally he no doubt consulted MSS. Ma is the only authority for the readings bhāsītā p. 256, l. 6, āsajjana p. 338, l. 23, ajanesi p. 368, l. 6. So is Mb for abyābajjha p. 10, l. 20 and often elsewhere, añchanto p. 56, l. 23, apārā pārāṃ p. 134, l. 37.

A is a very good second-rate MS., and, as will be seen from the various readings, has formed the general groundwork of my text. One of its peculiar features is the preservation of some rare forms, probably very old and likely to be genuine: — -as-su p. 77, ll. 25—6, p. 153, l. 16; -as-sāgataṃ p. 212, l. 30; ārūgya p. 451, l. 5, p. 452, l. 8 (cf. Pali Misc. p. 79 n. 1). For -īy- is often written -iyy-, rarely -iyy-. It has some quite wrong readings, as, pāteti p. 21, l. 1, asaṃvasitapubbo p. 82, l. 1, kim-pana p. 93, l. 25, anusāsitaḥ p. 97, l. 19, byanti and namati for nati p. 115, l. 22. the transposition of anariyā ca

pariyesanā p. 161, l. 34, etc. I did perhaps place too much confidence in A, when writing vaseyyaṃ p. 82, l. 12, vissajjeyya p. 149, l. 6; nor is the poetical form sokapariddavānaṃ p. 56, l. 1. very likely, although there is apparently good Singh. authority for it.

A and M occasionally agree in errors: — vivattayi p. 12, l. 5, udakabindn p. 78 l. 34, upanidhāya p. 79, l. 32, sabbarattikaṃ p. 207, l. 24, honti omitted p. 209, l. 24, sāyitakhāyitaṃ p. 423, l. 9, etc.

Buddhaghosa's commentary has been of very great service. Whenever his readings, from his comments upon them, are unmistakable, they must in my opinion be adopted in spite of other authorities. His MSS. were at least fifteen centuries older than ours, and in a first edition we certainly cannot aim at anything higher than reproducing his text as far as possible.¹ The Copenhagen MS. (C) seems to be tolerably correct: only a most incompetent corrector has been at work in a considerable portion of it, and though his blunders are easily detected, the circumstance tends to render the corrections of that MS. generally speaking doubtful. I have often followed C. where A and M differed, and its readings are sometimes right in spite of their authority; cf. udabindu p. 78. l. 34, nati p. 115, l. 22, adhigacche p. 275, l. 16, etc.

I have often and with great advantage consulted numerous parallels, both passages of some length, as p. 163 et seq., p. 240 et seq., etc., and shorter phrases recurring either in the same Nikāya or in the other three. Some caution in using them is, however, necessary. In the first place, it does happen that the parallels favour a reading very little acceptable, and that the true form is only found at one place or in a minority of sources. Comp. n. on tatiyo. catuttho p. 48. l. 6. (samāpanna p. 72, l. 26²). aḷinaṃ p. 78, l. 12, tam - eva p. 80, l. 30. Cf. also n. on p. 166, l. 13. Secondly, it must be admitted that in all probability there are real discrepancies between the different Nikāyas — occasionally in the same Nikāya — on points where conformity

¹ Even if his readings may seem questionable. as, pubbāpayamāno p. 161, l. 10, piṇḍāya paṭikkamati p. 207, l. 13 (= gāme piṇḍāya caritvā paccāgacchati), etc.

might be expected. Comp. n. on p. 169, l. 9, p. 266, l. 14, p. 276, l. 4, p. 397, l. 24 et seq., p. 407, l. 24, p. 459, l. 30, p. 462, l. 8, etc.

The Lalita-Vistara abounds in parallels, but they are not available in fixing the readings of our text, unless it be at p. 481, l. 2 and very few other places.

I have met with a few quotations, which, though they have not been of any great service, have still contributed, in a slight degree, to corroborate a dubious or difficult reading, or have offered some other interest. Comp. n. on p. 64, l. 1, p. 126, l. 5, p. 137, l. 1, p. 190, l. 16; more especially p. 255, l. 16.

I have to offer my thanks to the Trustees of the Carlsberg Funds, whose liberality enabled me to carry this edition through the press.

Copenhagen. March, 1888.

V. Trenckner.

NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

1.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ukkatthāyam viharati Subhagavane sālarājamūle. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam suṇātha sādhu kam manasikarotha. bhāsissāmi. Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto paṭhavim paṭhavito sañjānāti. paṭhavim paṭhavito sañnatvā paṭhavim maññati, paṭhaviyā maññati. paṭhavito maññati, paṭhavim - me ti maññati, paṭhavim abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnūtam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam āpato sañjānāti, āpam āpato sañnatvā āpam maññati. āpasmin maññati, āpato maññati. āpam - me ti maññati, āpam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnūtam tassāti vadāmi. Tejam tejato sañjānāti, tejam tejato sañnatvā tejam maññati, tejasmin maññati, tejato maññati, tejam - me ti maññati, tejam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnūtam tassāti vadāmi. Vāyam vāyato sañjānāti, vāyam vāyato sañnatvā vāyam maññati. vāyasmim maññati, vāyato maññati, vāyam - me ti maññati, vāyam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnūtam tas-

sāti vadāmi. Bhūte bhūtato sañjānāti, bhūte bhūtato saññatvā bhūte maññati, bhūtesu maññati, bhūtato maññati, bhūte me ti maññati, bhūte abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Deve devato sañjānāti. deve devato saññatvā deve maññati, devesu maññati, devato maññati, deve me ti maññati, deve abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañjānāti, Pajāpatim Pajāpatito saññatvā Pajāpatim maññati, Pajāpatismim maññati, Pajāpatito maññati, Pajāpatim me ti maññati, Pajāpatim abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Brahman Brahmato sañjānāti, Brahman Brahmato saññatvā Brahman maññati, Brahman maññati, Brahmato maññati, Brahman me ti maññati, Brahman abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ābhassare Ābhassarato sañjānāti. Ābhassare Ābhassarato saññatvā Ābhassare maññati, Ābhassaresu maññati, Ābhassarato maññati, Ābhassare me ti maññati, Ābhassare abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañjānāti. Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato saññatvā Subhakiṇṇe maññati, Subhakiṇṇesu maññati, Subhakiṇṇato maññati, Subhakiṇṇe me ti maññati, Subhakiṇṇe abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Vehapphale Vehapphalato sañjānāti. Vehapphale Vehapphalato saññatvā Vehapphale maññati, Vehapphalesu maññati, Vehapphalato maññati, Vehapphale me ti maññati, Vehapphale abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañjānāti. Abhibhum Abhibhūto saññatvā Abhibhum maññati, Abhibhusmim maññati, Abhibhūto maññati, Abhibhum me ti maññati, Abhibhum abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato saññatvā ākāsānañcāyatanam maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanasmim maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanato maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanam me ti maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato saññatvā

viññāṇaṇcāyatanam maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasmiṃ maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanato maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam - me ti maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam ākiñcaṇṇāyatanato sañjānāti, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam ākiñcaṇṇāyatanato saññatvā ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasmiṃ maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanato maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam - me ti maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanam nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanato sañjānāti, nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanam nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanato saññatvā nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanam maññati, nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanasmiṃ maññati, nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanato maññati, nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanam - me ti maññati, nevasaññānāsaṇṇāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Diṭṭham diṭṭhato sañjānāti, diṭṭham diṭṭhato saññatvā diṭṭham maññati, diṭṭhasmiṃ maññati, diṭṭhato maññati, diṭṭham - me ti maññati, diṭṭham abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Sutam sutato sañjānāti, sutam sutato saññatvā sutam maññati, sutasmiṃ maññati, sutato maññati, sutam - me ti maññati, sutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Mutam mutato sañjānāti, mutam mutato saññatvā mutam maññati, mutasmiṃ maññati, mutato maññati, mutam - me ti maññati, mutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññātaṃ viññātato sañjānāti, viññātaṃ viññātato saññatvā viññātaṃ maññati, viññātasmiṃ maññati, viññātato maññati, viññātam - me ti maññati, viññātam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ekattaṃ ekattato sañjānāti, ekattaṃ ekattato saññatvā ekattaṃ maññati, ekattasmiṃ maññati, ekattato maññati, ekattaṃ - me ti maññati, ekattaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nānattaṃ nānattato sañjānāti, nānattaṃ nānattato saññatvā nānattaṃ maññati, nānattasmiṃ maññati, nānattato maññati, nānattam - me ti maññati, nānattaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Sabbam sabbato sañjānāti, sabbam sabbato saññatvā sabbam maññati, sabbas-

mim maññati, sabbato maññati. sabbam - me ti maññati, sabbam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nibbānam nibbānato sañjānāti. nibbānam nibbānato saññatvā nibbānam maññati, nibbānasmiṃ maññati, nibbānato maññati. nibbānam - me ti maññati, nibbānam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho appattamānaso anutaram yogakkhemaṃ patthayamāno viharati, so pi paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāti. paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim mā maññi, paṭhaviyā mā maññi. paṭhavito mā maññi. paṭhavim - me ti mā maññi, paṭhavim mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: pariññeyyam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe — tejam — vāyam — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim — Brahman — Ābhassare — Subhakiṇṇe — Vehapphale — Abhibhum — ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam — viññāṇaṇcāyatanam — ākiñcaññāyatanam — nevaśaṇṇānāsāññāyatanam — diṭṭham — sutam — mutam — viññātam — ekattam — nānattam — sabbam — nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam mā maññi, nibbānasmiṃ mā maññi. nibbānato mā maññi, nibbānam - me ti mā maññi, nibbānam mā abhinandi; tam kissa betu: pariññeyyam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo obitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāti. paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhavim - me ti na maññati, paṭhavim nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe — tejam — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati. nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati. nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto. so pi paṭhavim pa-

ṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ-me ti na maññati. paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati. nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati. nibbānaṃ-me ti na maññati. nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahāṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati. paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ-me ti na maññati. paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ-me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahāṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati. paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ-me ti na maññati. paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati. nibbānasmiṃ na maññati. nibbānato na maññati. nibbānaṃ-me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave arahāṃ sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati. paṭhavitō na maññati. paṭhaviṃ-me ti na maññati. paṭhaviṃ nābhinan-

dati; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññātāṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti. nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ - me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññātāṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho paṭhavim paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhavim - me ti na maññati, paṭhavim nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: nandi dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti viditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmaraṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti. nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ - me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: nandi dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti viditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmaraṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

MŪLAPARIYĀYASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

2.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sabhāsavaṇavarapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ su-

nātha sādhukam manasikarottha, bhāssissāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Jānato aham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vādāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: yoniso ca manasikāraṃ ayoniso ca manasikāraṃ. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pavaddhanti. yoniso ca bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahīyanti. Atthi bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā. atthi āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā. atthi āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā adhivāsanaṃ pahātabbā. atthi āsavā parivajjanaṃ pahātabbā, atthi āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā. atthi āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme na - ppajānāti amanasikaraṇīye dhamme na - ppajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme appajānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme appajānanto ye dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā bhavāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahīyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā bhavāsavo pahīyati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahīyati. ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Tassa amanasi-

karaṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pavaddhanti. So evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroti: Ahoṣin - nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kathan - nu kho ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ ahoṣiṃ nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ; bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kathan - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ - ti. Etarahi vā paccuppannam - addhānaṃ ajjhataṃ kathanikathī hoti: Ahaṃ - nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin - nu kho 'smi, kathan - nu kho 'smi. ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatīti. Tassa evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroto channaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ aññatarā diṭṭhi uppajjati: Atthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, na - tthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va attānaṃ sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va anattānaṃ sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, anattanā va attānaṃ sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati. Atha vā paṇ' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: Yo me ayaṃ attā vado vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṇvedeti. so kho pana me ayaṃ attā nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tthassatīti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ. Diṭṭhisamyojanasaniyutto bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyūsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto ye dhammā

na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaḍḍhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaḍḍhati. ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahīyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahīyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Tassa amanasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahīyanti. So: idaṃ dukkhan-ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yoniso manasikaroti. Tassa evaṃ manasikaroto tīni saṃyojanāni pahīyanti: sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cakkhundriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave cakkhundriyasamvaranāṃ samvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇiḷāhā, cakkhundriyasamvaranāṃ samvutassa viharato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapaṇiḷāhā na honti. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sotindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — pe — ghānindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — jivhindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — kāyindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — paṭisaṅkhā yoniso manindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave manindriyasamvaranāṃ samvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇiḷāhā, manindriyasamvaranāṃ samvutassa viharato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapaṇiḷāhā na honti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave samvaranāṃ samvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā

vighātaparilāhā. saṁvaram saṁvutassa viharato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā saṁvarā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvaram paṭisevati. yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya ḍamsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva hirikopinapaṭicchādanattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso piṇḍapātām paṭisevati, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya. yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya. vihiṁsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇāṇ - ca vedanam paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṁ - ca vedanam na uppādes - sāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso senāsanam paṭisevati. yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya ḍamsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya. yāvad - eva utu-parissayavinodanam paṭisallāṇārāmattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso gilānapaccayabbesajjaparikkhāram paṭisevati. yāvad - eva uppannānam veyyābūdhikānam vedanānam paṭighātāya. abyābhajjhaparamatāya. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave apaṭisevato uppajjeyyumi āsavā vighātaparilāhā. paṭisevato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsanaṁ pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam. duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tippānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave anadhivāsayato uppajjeyyumi āsavā vighātaparilāhā. adhivāsayato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsanaṁ pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso caṇḍam hatthim parivajjeti. caṇḍam assam parivajjeti. caṇḍam goṇam parivajjeti. caṇḍam kukkuraṁ parivajjeti, ahim khānum kaṇṭa-

kadhānaṃ sobbhaṃ papātaṃ candanikaṃ oḷigallaṃ; yathā-rūpe anāsane nisinnaṃ yathārūpe agocare carantaṃ yathārūpe pāpake mitte bhajantaṃ viññū sabrahmacārī pāpakesu thānesu okappeyyuṃ, so tañ-ca anāsanaṃ tañ-ca agocaraṃ te ca pāpake mitte paṭisaṅkhā yoniso parivajjeti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave aparivajjayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, parivajjayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. uppannaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvittakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave avinodayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, vinodayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. paṭisaṅkhā yoniso dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pe — viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave abhāvayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, bhāvayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ye āsavā dassanā pahātabbā te dassanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā te saṃvarā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā te paṭisevanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā adhivāsanaṃ pahātabbā te adhivāsanaṃ pahīnā honti, ye āsavā parivajjanā

pahātabbā te parivajjanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā te vinodanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā te bhāvanā pahīnā honti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbāsavaśaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, acceccchi tanhaṃ. vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ. sammā mānābbhisamayā antanīkaṃ dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SABBĀSAVASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

3.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyum no āmisadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave āmisadāyādā bhaveyyātha no dhammadāyādā. tumhe pi tena ādisā bhaveyyātha: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti. aham - pi tena ādisso bhaveyyaṃ: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhaveyyātha no āmisadāyādā. tumhe pi tena na ādisā bhaveyyātha: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena na ādisso bhaveyyaṃ: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyum no āmisadāyādā ti.

Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvī assaṃ pavārīto paripuṇṇo pariyoṣito suhito yāvadattho, siyā ca me piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaddiyadhammo. atha dve bhikkhū āgaccheyyum

jighacchādubbalyaparetā. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ahaṃ kho 'mhi bhikkhave bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho. atthi ca me ayaṃ piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace ākaṅkatha bhuñjatha, sace tumhe na bhuñjissatha idānāhaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍessāmi appāṇake vā udake opilāpessāmi. Tatr' ekassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho. atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaharite vā chaḍḍessati appāṇake vā udake opilāpessati; vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā ti; āmisāññata-raṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍapāto, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā iminā jighacchādubballena evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṃ - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā ten' eva jighacchādubballena evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. Atha dutiyassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaharite vā chaḍḍessati appāṇake vā udake opilāpessati. yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṃ - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. Kiñcāpi so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya, ātha kho asu yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pāsāmsataro ca; taṃ kissa hetu: taṃ hi tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno digharattaṃ appicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā sallekhāya subharatāya viriyārambhāya samvattissati. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvaka dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no amisadāyādā ti. Idam - avoca Bhagavā. idaṃ vtvā Sugato utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavāsi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho

te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti. kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ - anu-sikkhantīti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham - aṇṇātum. sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' āvuso supātha sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha. bhāsissāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti. yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahanti, bāhulikā ca honti sāthalikā. okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti.

Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā

vivekam - anusikkhanti: Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti, yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahanti. na ca bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti. iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti.

Tatr' āvuso lobho ca pāpako doso ca pāpako. lobhassa ca pahānāya dosassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathīdam: saṃmāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāujivo sammāvāyāmo saṃmāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṃvattati. Tatr' āvuso kodho ca pāpako upanāho ca pāpako — makkho ca pāpako paḷāso ca pāpako — issā ca pāpikā maccheraṇ - ca pāpakam - māyā ca pāpikā sāṭṭheyyaṇ - ca pāpakam — thambho ca pāpako

sārambho ca pāpako — māno ca pāpako atimāno ca pāpako — mado ca pāpako pamādo ca pāpako, madassa ca pahānāya pamādassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṁvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṁ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Śāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Śāriputtassa bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

DHAMMADĀYĀDASUTTAṀ TATIYAM.

4.

Evam - me sutāni. Ekam samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇīyaṁ vītisaṅgetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama kulaputtā bhavantam Gotamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo pubbaṅgamo, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo bahukāro, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo samādapetā. bho ca pana Gota - massa sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Evam - etaṁ brāhmaṇa. evam - etaṁ brāhmaṇa: ye te brāhmaṇa kulaputtā mamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā ahaṁ tesaṁ pubbaṅgamo, ahaṁ tesaṁ bahukāro, ahaṁ tesaṁ samādapetā, mamaṁ - ca pana sū janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Durabhisambhavāni hi bho Gotama araṇṇe - vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanaṇi, dukkaraṁ pavivekaṁ, durabhiramaṁ ekatte, haranti maññe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa

bhikkhuno ti. — Evam - etaṃ brāhmaṇa, evam - etaṃ brāhmaṇa: durabhisambhavāni hi brāhmaṇa araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni. dukkaraṃ pavivekaṃ. dhurabhiramaṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti.

Mayham - pi kho brāhmaṇa pubbe va sambodhā ana-bhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Dura-bhisambhavāni hi kho araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senā-sanāni. dukkaraṃ pavivekaṃ. durabhiramaṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhakāyakkammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti. aparisuddhakāyakkammanta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti: na kho panāhaṃ aparisuddhakāyakkammanto araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi. parisuddhakāyakkammanto 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakkammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa parisuddhakāyakkammantataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhavacikkammantā — pe — aparisuddhamanokammantā — aparisuddhājīvā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. aparisuddhājīva-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ aparisuddhājīvo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. parisuddhājīvo 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhājīvā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa parisuddhājīvataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. ana-bhijjhālū 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā anabhijjhālū araṇṇe-v. p. s.

paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa
 anabhijjhālutaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpā-
 diṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi:
 Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā byāpannacittā paduṭ-
 ṭhamanasāṅkappā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. byāpannacitta-
 paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo araṇṇe-v. p. s.
 paṭisevāmi. mettacitto 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā mettacittā
 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam -
 ahaṃ brāhmaṇa mettacittaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo
 pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāh-
 maṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, thīna-
 middhapariyuṭṭhāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhito araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi,
 vigatathīnamiddho 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā vigatathīna-
 middhā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.
 Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vigatathīnamiddhataṃ attani sam-
 passamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa
 mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā uddhatā avūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevanti. uddhatāvūpasantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na
 kho panāhaṃ uddhato avūpasantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevāmi, vūpasantacitto 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā vūpasan-
 tacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.
 Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vūpasantacittaṃ attani sampassamāno
 bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ
 brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kaṅkhi-vecikicchī-
 sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya-
 abheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ kaṅkhi vecikicchī
 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. tiṇṇavicikicchho 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo
 ariyā tiṇṇavicikicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ
 aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa tiṇṇavicikicchataṃ attani

sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araññe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā attukkamsakā paravambhī araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. attukkamsana-paravambhana-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham attukkamsako paravambhī araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. anattukkamsako aparavambhī 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anattukkamsakā aparavambhī araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa anattukkamsakataṃ aparavambhitaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araññe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā chambhī bhīrukajātikā araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. chambhī-bhīrukajātika-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham chambhī bhīrukajātika araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. vigatalomahaṃso 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatalomahaṃsā araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa vigatalomahaṃsataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araññe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkāra-silokaṃ nikāyammānā araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. lābhasakkārasilokanikāma-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham lābhasakkāra-silokaṃ nikāmayamāno araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, appiccho 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā appicchā araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa appicchataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araññe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusīta hīnaviriya araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti. kusīta-hīnaviriya-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham kusīto hīnaviriyo araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. āradhaviyā 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā āradhaviyā araññe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa āradhaviyātaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araññe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mutṭhassatī asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, mutṭhassati-asampajāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ mutṭhassati asampajāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. upatṭhitasati 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā upatṭhitasatī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa upatṭhitasatitaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā asaṃhitaṃ vibbhantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, asaṃhita-vibbhantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ asaṃhito vibbhantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, samādhisampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā samādhisampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa samādhisampadaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā duppaṇṇā eḷamūgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, duppaṇṇa-eḷamūga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, paṇṇā-sampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā paṇṇāsampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa paṇṇāsampadaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ yā tā rattiyō abhiññātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atthamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhinnasanakāni salomaḥāsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu vihareyyaṃ, app - eva nāma taṃ bhayaabheravaṃ passeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa apareṇa samayena yā tā rattiyō abhiññātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atthamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yaṃ tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhinnasanakāni salomaḥāsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu viharāmi. Tatra ca me brāhmaṇa viharato mago vā āgacchatī moro vā

katṭham pāṭeti vāto vā paññasatam ereti: tassa mayham evam hoti: etam nūna tam bhayabheravam āgacchatiti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho aham aññad - atthu bhayaṇṇapaṭikaṅkhi viharāmi; yaṇ - nūnāham yathābhūtaṇi yathābhūtaṇi me tam bhayabheravam āgacchati tathābhū - taṇi tathābhūto va tam bhayabheravam paṭivineyyaṇ - ti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa caṅkamantassa tam bhayabheravam āgac - chati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva tiṭṭhāmi na ni - sīdāmi na nipajjāmi yāva caṅkamanto va tam bhayabhera - vam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa tṭhitassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva caṅkamāmi na nisīdāmi na nipajjāmi yāva tṭhito va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nisī - nassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāh - maṇa n' eva tāva nipajjāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva nisīno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nipannassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nisīdāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅ - kamāmi yāva nipanno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi.

Santi kho pana brāhmaṇa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā rattin yeva samānaṇi divā ti sañjānanti, divā yeva samānaṇi rattiti sañjānanti; idam - aham tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇaṇaṇi sammo - havihārasmiṇi vadāmi. Aham kho pana brāhmaṇa rattin yeva samānaṇi rattiti sañjānāmi, divā yeva samānaṇi divā ti sañjānāmi. Yaṇ kho tam brāhmaṇa sammā vadamāno va - deyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujaṇa - hitāya bahujaṇasukkhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su - khāya devamanussānaṇ - ti. mam - eva tam sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujaṇa - hitāya bahujaṇasukkhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su - khāya devamanussānaṇ - ti. Āraddham kho pana me brāh - maṇa viriyaṇi ahosi asallīnaṇi, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā. passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggaṇi. So kho aham brāhmaṇa vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṇi savicāraṇi vivekajam pītisukham pa - ṭṭhamam jhānaṇi upasampajja vihāsim; vitakkavicārānaṇi vū - pasamā ajjhattam sampasādanaṇi cetaso ekodibhāvaṇi avi -

takkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi. aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṇṇogatto evaṇvaṇṇo evaṇāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. so tato ento amutra udapādīṃ, tatra p' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṇṇogatto evaṇvaṇṇo evaṇāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. so tato ento idhūpappanno ti. Iti sākūraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā paṭhame yāne paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā. avijjā vihata vijjā uppannā. tamo vihato āloko uppanno. yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāñāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādittḥkā micchādittḥkammamasādhānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā: ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena

samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiya majjhime yāme dutiya vijjā adhigatā. avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno. yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyoḍāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubbhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjapatte āsavānaṃ khayānāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim: ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavaṃ samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha. bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha. vimuttasimim vimuttam itī nāpaṃ aho: khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhāññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiya pacchime yāme tatiya vijjā adhigatā. avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā. tamo vihato āloko uppanno. yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Siyā kho pana te brāhmaṇa evaṃ assa: Ajjāpi nūna samaṇo Gotamo avītarāgo avītadoso avītamoho. tasmā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevatīti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ daṭṭhabbāmi. Dve kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi: attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṃ ca janataṃ anukampamāno ti.

Anukampitarūpā yaṃ bhotā Gotamena pacchimā ja-

natā, yathā taṃ arahatā sammāsambuddhena. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti. evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

BHAYABHERAVASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

5.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Cattāro 'me āvuso puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasimim. katame cattāro: Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha paṇ' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha paṇ' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo

va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati. eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ko pan' āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati. eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati.

Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: na chandaṃ janessati. na vāyamiṣṣati. na viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā. tam - enaṃ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ. rajāpathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ. evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggaḷitā ti. — Evam - āvuso ti. — Evam - eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: na chandaṃ janessati. na vāyamiṣṣati, na viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya. so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: chandaṃ janessati. vāyamiṣṣati. viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya. so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asāṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ - c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ - ca, na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ.

evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamissati, viriyam ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asāṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamissati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enam sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajāpathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ, evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahītā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamissati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamissati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asāṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enam sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ-c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ-ca, na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ, evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamissati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asāṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Ayam kho āvuso

Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva satāṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ayaṃ paṇ' āvuso Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva satāṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyatīti.

Aṅgaṇaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti āvuso vuccati, kissa nu kho etaṃ āvuso adhivacanāṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti. — Pāpakānaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanāṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ. na 'ca maṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti: jānanti maṃ bhikkhū: āpattiṃ āpanno ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, anuraho maṃ bhikkhū codeyyūṃ no saṅghamajjhe ti: thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe codeyyūṃ no anuraho: saṅghamajjhe maṃ bhikkhū codenti no anuraho ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, sappatipuggalo maṃ codeyya no appatipuggalo ti: thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ appatipuggalo codeyya no sappatipuggalo: appatipuggalo maṃ codeti no sappatipuggalo ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ - eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na aṇṇaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti: thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aṇṇaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya, na taṃ

bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya; aññāṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseti. na maṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. desetiti. iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhūṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ-eva bhikkhū purakkhatvā purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya paviseyyuṃ, na aññāṃ bhikkhū bhikkhū purakkhatvā purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya paviseyyuṃ -ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññāṃ bhikkhū bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ. na taṃ bhikkhū bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ; aññāṃ bhikkhū bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti. na maṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti. iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhūṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ-eva labheyyaṃ bhattagge aggāsanaṃ aggodakaṃ aggapiṇḍaṃ. na añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge aggāsanaṃ aggodakaṃ aggapiṇḍaṃ -ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a., na so bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a.; añño bhikkhu labhati bhattagge a. a. a. nāhaṃ labhāmi bhattagge a. a. aggapiṇḍaṃ -ti. iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhūṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ-eva bhattagge bhuttāvī anumodeyyaṃ. na añño bhikkhu bhattagge bhuttāvī anumodeyyāti: thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodeyya. na so bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodeyya; añño bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodati. nāhaṃ bh. bh. anumodāmi. iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhūṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ-eva āramagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ. na añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseyya. na so bhikkhu

ā. bh. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseti, nāhaṃ
 ā. bh. dh. desemīti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva
 kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ.
 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa
 bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva
 āramagatānaṃ bhikkhunānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe —
 upāsakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe — upāsikānaṃ dham-
 maṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati
 yaṃ añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ
 deseyya, na so bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā.
 u. dh. deseti, nāhaṃ ā. u. dh. desemīti, iti so kupito hoti
 appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubha-
 yaṃ - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati
 yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho
 vata mam - eva bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māney-
 yuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ
 garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan'
 etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m.
 pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ;
 aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti
 pūjenti, na maṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjentiti, iti so kupito
 hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo
 ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso
 vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppaj-
 jeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhuniyo — pe — upāsakā
 — pe — upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ
 upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso
 vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ,
 na taṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhik-
 khuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, na maṃ upāsikā s. g. m.
 pūjentiti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso
 kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ
 kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno
 evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhī assaṃ
 paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇītā-
 naṃ cīvarāna - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ. na so bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ; añño bhikkhu lābhī paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ. nāhaṃ lābhī paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhī assaṃ paṇītānaṃ piṇḍapātānaṃ — pe — paṇītānaṃ senāsanānaṃ — paṇītānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. na añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇītānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu lābhī assa p. g.. na so bhikkhu lābhī assa p. g.; añño bhikkhu lābhī p. g.. nāhaṃ lābhī p. gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Imesaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṇsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo. atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garukaronti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āvasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṃsapātī ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā. tam - enaṃ sāmikā ahikuṇapaṃ vā kukkurakuṇapaṃ vā manussakuṇapaṃ vā racayitvā aññissā kaṃsapātīyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyyum, tam - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ harīyati jaññajaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utṭhahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena amanāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya paṭikulyatā ca saṇṭhaheyya jegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya. jighacchitānaṃ - pi na bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva suhitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṇsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garu-

karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahīuā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti: taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṃsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā. tam - enaṃ sāmikā sālinaṃ odanaṃ vicitakāḷakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ racayitvā aññissā kaṃsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ. tam - enaṃ jano di-svā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ harīyati jañña-jaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya. tassa saha dassanena manāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya appaṭikul-yatā ca saṇṭhaheyya ajegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, suhitānaṃ - pi bhottukamyatā assa. pag - eva jighacchitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti cāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri-puttaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhā-titi. — Paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Moggallānāti. — Ekam - idāhaṃ āvuso samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Giribbaje. Atha khvā-haṃ āvuso pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Sa-mīti yānakāraputto rathassa nemiṃ tacchati. tam - enaṃ Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto paccupaṭṭhito hoti. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāra-puttassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Aho vatāyaṃ Samīti yānakāraputto imissā nemiṃ imaṃ - ca vaṇkaṃ imaṃ - ca jimhaṃ imaṃ - ca dosaṃ taccheyya, evāyaṃ nemiṃ apagata-vaṇkā apagatajimhā apagatadosā suddhā ssa sāre patit-

ṭhitā ti. Yathā yathā kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājīvikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa cetaso parivitakkitaṃ hoti, tathā tathā Samīti yānakāraputto ṭassā nemiyaṃ taṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ taṃ - ca jimhaṃ taṃ - ca dosaṃ tacchati. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputto ājīviko purāṇayānakāraputto attamano attamanavācamā nicchāresi: Hadaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchatitī. Evam - eva kho āvuso ye te puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, saṭṭhā māyāvino keṭṭubhino, uddhatā unnaḷā, capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu aguttadvārā. bhojane amattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā. sāmāññe anapekhavanto, sikkhāya na tibbagāravā, bāhulikā sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā. kusitā hīnaviriya. muṭṭhassati asampajānā. asamāhitā vibbhantacittā. duppaññā eḷamūgā. tesāṃ āysmā Sāriputto iminā dhammapariyāyena hadaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchati. Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. asatṭhā amāyāvino akeṭṭubhino. anuddhatā anunnaḷā. acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā. indriyesu guttadvārā. bhojane mattaññuno. jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, sāmāññe apekhavanto, sikkhāya tibbagāravā. na bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, āradhaviyā pahitattā. upaṭṭhitasati sampajānā, samāhitā ekaggacittā, paññāvanto aneḷamūgā. te āysmato Sāriputtassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā pipanti maññe ghasanti maññe vacasū c' eva manasā ca. sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsaṃ nahāto uppalamālaṃ vā vassikamālaṃ vā atimuttakamālaṃ vā labhitvā ubho hi hatthehi paṭiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṃ patitṭhāpeyya. evam - eva kho āvuso ye te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. asatṭhā . . . , sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti.

Iti ha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samānumodimisūti.

6.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā. pātimokkhasamvarasamvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā. aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī. samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: sabrahmacārīnaṁ piyo c' assaṁ manāpo garu bhāvanīyo cāti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṁ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṁ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: lābhī assaṁ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārāna - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṁ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṁ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: yesāhaṁ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṁ paribhuñjāmi tesāṁ te kārā mahapphalā assu mahānisaṁsā ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānaṁ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye me nātisālohitā petā kālakatā pasannacittā anussaranti tesāṁ taṁ mahapphalaṁ assa mahānisaṁsan - ti, silesv - ev' assa — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānaṁ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: aratiratisaho assaṁ na ca maṁ aratī saheyya. uppannaṁ aratiṁ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānaṁ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: bhayabheravasaho assaṁ na ca maṁ bhaya-bheravaṁ saheyya, uppannaṁ bhayabheravaṁ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyan - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: catunnaṁ jhānānaṁ ābhicetasikānaṁ diṭṭhadhanmasukhavihārānaṁ nikāmalābhī assaṁ akicchalābhī akasiralābhī ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppa te kāyena phassitvā vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno assaṃ avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. sīlesv' ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi assaṃ, sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ kareyyan-ti, sīlesv' ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko assaṃ tatthaparinibbāyi anāvattidhammo tas-mā lokā ti. sīlesv' ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ. eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ, bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjāṃ kareyyaṃ seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhiññānaṃ gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi paṭhaviyā, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ seyyathā pi pakkhī sakūṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parima-eyyaṃ parimajjeyyaṃ. yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan-ti. sīlesv' ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbāya sotadhatuvā visuddhāva atikkantamānusiṅgā ubbo sadde suṇeyyaṃ. dibbe ca mānuse ca. ye dūre santike cāti, sīlesv' ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajāneyyaṃ: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītadosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ. anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anuttaraṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samā-

hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam: asamāhitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam. vimuttam vā cittam: vimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam. avimuttam vā cittam: avimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyan - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam. seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātim dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsati - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattālisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṁvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatta - kappe aneke pi saṁvaṭṭavivatta - kappe; amutr' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭi - samvedī evaṃāyupariyānto. so tato cuto amutra udapādini, tatrāp' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisamvedī evaṃāyupariyānto. so tato euto idhūpapanno ti. iti sākāram sa - uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyan - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam upavā - dakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikamasamādānā. te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā - gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā - gatā ariyānam anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhi - kamasamādānā. te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajja - māne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā - kammūpage satte pajāneyyan - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī aijhattam cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipas - sanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññagārānam. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchi -

katvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, sīlesv - ev' assa paripūra -
kāri ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vi -
passanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā.
pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā.
aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā -
padesūti, iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha -
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀKANKHEYYASUTTAṃ CHATṬHAM.

7.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihi -
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosunī. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malagga -
hitaṃ, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaṅkāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya. dūrattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, aparisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: aparisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte saṅkiliṭṭhe duggati paṭikaṅk -
khā. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyo -
dātaṃ, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaṅkāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya. surattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, parisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: parisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte asaṅkiliṭṭhe sugati paṭikaṅkhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave cittassa upakkilesā: Abhiṇṇā -
visamalobho cittassa upakkilesa. byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa.
kodho c. u., upanāho c. u., makkho c. u., paḷāso c. u., issā
c. u., macchariyaṇi c. u., māyā c. u., sātheyyaṃ c. u., tham -
bho c. u., sārāmbho c. u., māno c. u., atimāno c. u., mado

c. u., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa. Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobhaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti veditvā byāpādaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. kodho... upanāho... makkho..., paḷāso..., issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāttheyyaṃ... thambo..., sārambho..., māno... atimāno..., mado... pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti veditvā pamādaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. byāpādo... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāttheyyaṃ... thambo..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno... mado... pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti veditvā pamādo cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. so Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, sāmīcipaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho. yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni attha purisapuggalā. esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo, anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yathodhi kho pan' assa cattāni hoti vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṭinissatthaṃ. So: Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ. labhati dhammavedaṃ. labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati: dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ. labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhī-

yati; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhīti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yathodhi kho pana me cattaṃ vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṭinissatṭhaṃ - ti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggaḥitaṃ acchaṃ udakaṃ āgama parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ. ukkāṃmukhaṃ vā paṇ' āgama jātarūpaṃ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyodātaṃ, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya.

So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekḥāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekḥāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati.

So: Atthi idaṃ. atthi hīnaṃ atthi paṇitaṃ, atthi imassa saṇṇāgatassa uttariṃ nissarapaṇa - ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pa-

jānāti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sināto antarena sinānenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sundarika-bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Gacchati pana bhavam Gotamo Bāhukam nadim sināyitun-ti. — Kim brāhmaṇa Bāhukāya nadiyā, kim Bāhukā nadi karissatīti. — Mokkhasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahu-janassa, puññasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahu-janassa. Bāhukāya ca pana nadiyā bahu-jano pāpam katam kammam pavāhetīti. 'Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājam brāhmaṇam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

Bāhukam Adhikakkaṇ-ca, Gayam Sundarikām-api,
Sarassatim Payāgaṇ-ca, atho Bāhumatim nadim

Niccam-pi bālo pakkhanno kaṇhakammo na sujjhati,
kim Sundarikā karissati. kim-Payāgo. kim-Bāhukā nadi.

Verim katakibbisam naram

na hi nam sodhaye pāpakammīnam;
suddhassa ve sadā phaggu, suddhass' uposatho sadā,
suddhassa sucekammassa sadā sampajjate vataṃ.

Idh' eva sināhi brāhmaṇa.

sabbabhūtesu karoḥi khemataṃ;

sace musā na bhaṇasi. sace paṇam na himsasi.

Sace adinnaṃ n' ādiyasi. saddahāno amaccharī.
kim kāhasi Gayam gantvā, udapāno pi te Gayā ti.

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti. evam-evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṇ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca. Labheyyāham bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjam. labheyyam upasampadan-ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam. alattha upasampadam. Acirū-

pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pab-
bajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va
dhamme sayāṃ abhinñāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi;
khiṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nā-
paraṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. aññataro kho pan' āyasmā
Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣiti.

VATTHŪPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

8.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahācundo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho
āyasmā Mahācundo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Yā imā
bhante anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti attavādapaṭisaṃ-
yuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā. ādim - eva nu kho bhante
bhikkhuno manasikaroto evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ
hoti. evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti.

Yā imā Cunda anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti
attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā, yattha c'
etā diṭṭhiyo uppajjanti yattha ca anusenti yattha ca sam-
udācaranti. taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na
mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya pas-
sato evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ
diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti. Tānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda
vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca
akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pīti-
sukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa
evam - assa: sallekhena viharāmīti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda
ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti. diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā

ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihareyya sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyya yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭigbasāññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasāññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti. santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na-tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma nevasāññānāsāññāyatanam upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete vihārā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti.

Idha kho pana vo Cunda sallekho karaṇīyo: Pare vihiṃsakā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha avihīṃsakā bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇīyo. Pare pāṇātipātī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇīyo. Pare adinnādāyī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha adinnādānā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha brahmacārī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare musāvādī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha musāvādā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pisuṇāvācā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pharusāvācā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare samphappalāpī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha samphappalāpā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abhiṃhālū bhavissanti, mayam-ettha anabhiṃhālū bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare byāpanna-cittā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha abyāpannacittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchādittī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammādittī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsankappā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāsankappā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvācā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāvācā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchakamantā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammākamantā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchājīvā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammājīvā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvāyāmā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāvāyāmā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsati bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāsati bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsamādhī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāsamādhī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāñāṇī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāñāṇī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvimutti bhavissanti, mayam-ettha sammāvimutti bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha vīgatathīnamiddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare uddhatā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha anuddhatā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare vecikiechī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha tiṇṇavici-kiechā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare kodhanā bhavissanti, mayam-ettha akkodhanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare upanāhī bhavissanti, mayam-ettha anupanāhī bhavissāmāti s. k.

Pare makkhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amakkhī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare paḷāsī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha apaḷāsī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare issukī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anissukī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare maccharī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amaccharī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare saṭṭhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asaṭṭhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare māyāvī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amāyāvī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha atthaddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare atimānī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anati-mānī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare dubbacā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha suvacā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pāpamittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha kalyāṇamittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pamattā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha appamattā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare assaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha saddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare ahirikā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha hirimanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare anottāpī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha ottāpī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare appassutā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha bahussutā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare kusītā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha āraddhaviriya bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare muṭṭhassatī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha upaṭṭhitasatī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare duppaññā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha paññāsampannā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhanagāhi-duppaṭṭinissaggi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭinissaggi bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇīyo.

Cittuppādam - pi kho ahaṃ Cunda kusalesu dhammesu bahukāraṃ vadāmi, ko pana vādo kāyena vācāya anuvidhīyanāsu. Tasmātiha Cunda: Pare vihiṃsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihimsakā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Pare pāṇātipatī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pāṇātipatā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ — pe —. Pare sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhanagāhi-duppaṭṭinissaggi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭinissaggi bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi Cunda visamo maggo, tassāssa añño samo maggo parikkamanāya, seyyathā pi pana Cunda visamaṃ titthaṃ, tassāssa aññaṃ samaṃ titthaṃ parikkamanāya,

evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti parikkamanāya. pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti parikkamanāya. adinnādāyissa p. adinnādānā veramaṇī h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacariyaṃ h. p., musāvādissa p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., piṣuṇāvācassa p. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāva vācāya veramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī h. p., abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā h. p., bhāṇanacittassa p. abyāpādo h. p., micchādittṭhissa p. sammāditṭhi h. p., micchāsāṅkappassa p. sammāsāṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammāvācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p., micchāājīvassa p. sammāājīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p. sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsātissa p. sammāsāti h. p., micchāsamādhissa p. sammāsamādhi h. p., micchāñāṇissa p. sammāñāṇaṃ h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīnauddhaparīyutṭhitassa p. vigata-thīnauddhatā h. p., uddhatassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchassa p. tippavicikicchatā h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., paḷāsissa p. apaḷāso h. p., issukissa p. anissā h. p., maccharissa p. amaccharivaṃ h. p., saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyaṃ h. p., māyāvissa p. amāvā h. p., thaddhassa p. atthaddhiyaṃ h. p., atimāṇissa p. anatimāno h. p., dubbacassa p. sovacasatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇamittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p. saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hīri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ h. p., appassutasassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusītassa p. viriyārambho h. p., mutṭhasatissa p. upatṭhitasatitā h. p., duppaññassa p. paññāsampadā h. p., sanditṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭinissaggissa purisapuggalassa sanditṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭinissaggitā hoti parikkamanāya.

Seyyathā pi Cunda ye keci akusalā dhammā sabbe te adbhāvānagamaniyā, ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te uparibhāvānagamaniyā, evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti uparibhāvāya. pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti uparibhāvāya. adinnādāyissa — pe — sanditṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭinissag-

gissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppa-
ṭṭinissaggitā hoti uparibhāvāya.

So vata Cunda attanā palipapalipanno param palipa-
palipannam uddharissatīti n' etam ṭhānam vijjati. So vata
Cunda attanā apalipapalipanno param palipapalipannam ud-
dharissatīti ṭhānam-etam vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā
adanto avinīto aparinibbuto param damessati vinessati pari-
nibbāpessatīti n' etam ṭhānam vijjati. So vata Cunda at-
tanā danto vinīto parinibbuto param damessati vinessati
parinibbāpessatīti ṭhānam-etam vijjati. Evam-eva kho
Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti parinib-
bānāya. pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī
hoti parinibbānāya. adinnādāyissa p. adinnādānā veramaṇī
h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacariyam h. p., musāvādissa
p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., pisuṇāvācassa p. pisuṇāya vā-
cāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya ve-
ramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī
h. p., abhiṇṇāhāluṣṣa p. anabhiṇṇā h. p., byāpannacittassa p.
abyāpādo h. p., micchādiṭṭhissa p. sammādiṭṭhi h. p., micchā-
saṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammā-
vācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p.,
micchāājīvassa p. sammāājīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p.
sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsattissa p. sammāsati h. p., micchā-
samādhissa p. sammāsamādhī h. p., micchāñāṇissa p. sammā-
ñāṇam h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīna-
middhapariyutṭhitassa p. vigatathīnamiddhatā h. p., uddha-
tassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchātā
h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho
h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., paḷāṣissa p. apaḷāso h. p.,
issukissa p. anissā h. p., maccharissa p. amacchariyam h. p.,
saṭṭhassa p. asāṭheyyam h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thad-
dhassa p. atthaddhiyam h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p.,
dubbacassa p. sovacassatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇa-
mittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p.
saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hīri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ
h. p., appasntassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusītassa p. viriyā-
rambho h. p., muṭṭhasattissa upatṭhitasatitā h. p., duppaṇṇassa

p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppa-
ṭinissaggissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhāna-
gāhi-suppaṭinissaggitā hoti parinibbānāya.

Iti kho Cunda desito mayā sallekhapariyāyo, desito
cittuppādapariyāyo, desito parikkamanapariyāyo, desito upari-
bhāvapariyāyo, desito parinibbānapariyāyo. Yaṃ kho Cunda
satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anu-
kampaṃ upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Cunda rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha Cunda, mā pamādattha,
ma pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anu-
sāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahācundo
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

SALLEKHASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

9.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍika'ssa ārāme. Tatra kho
āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun.
Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Sammādiṭṭhi sammādiṭṭhīti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi,
dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ sad-
dhamman - ti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma
āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham - aññā-
tuṃ. sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāres-
santīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,
bhāsisāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāri-
puttassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako akusalaṇ - ca pajānāti aku-
salamūlaṇ - ca pajānāti, kusalaṇ - ca pajānāti kusalamūlaṇ - ca

pajānāti. ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ paṇ' āvuso akusalaṃ, katamaṃ akusalamūlaṃ. katamaṃ kusalaṃ, katamaṃ kusalamūlaṃ: Pāṇātipāto kho āvuso akusalaṃ. adinnādānaṃ akusalaṃ. kāmesu micchācāro akusalaṃ. musāvādo akusalaṃ. piṣuṇā vācā akusalaṃ. pharusā vācā akusalaṃ. samphappalāpo akusalaṃ. abhiḍḍhā akusalaṃ. byāpādo akusalaṃ. micchāditthi akusalaṃ. Idaṃ vuccat' āvuso akusalaṃ. Katamaṃ -c' āvuso akusalamūlaṃ: Lobho akusalamūlaṃ. doso akusalamūlaṃ. mohō akusalamūlaṃ. Idaṃ vuccat' āvuso akusalamūlaṃ. Katamaṃ -c' āvuso kusalaṃ: Pāṇātipātā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. adinnādānā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi kusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. anabhiḍḍhā kusalaṃ. abyāpādo kusalaṃ. sammāditthi kusalaṃ. Idaṃ vuccat' āvuso kusalaṃ. Katamaṃ -c' āvuso kusalamūlaṃ: Alobo kusalamūlaṃ. adoso kusalamūlaṃ. amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Idaṃ vuccat' āvuso kusalamūlaṃ. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ akusalaṃ pajānāti evaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pajānāti. evaṃ kusalaṃ pajānāti evaṃ kusalamūlaṃ pajānāti. so sabbaso rūpānusoayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusoayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmiṃ ditthimānānusoayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā ditthe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti ujugatā 'ssa ditthi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇhaṃ apucchum: Siyā paṇ' āvuso añño pi pariyaṇyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti. ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āhāraṇ - ca pajānāti āhārasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti āhāranirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti āhāranirodhagāminī - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti. ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti. ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato

imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āhāro, katamo āhārasamudayo, katamo āhāranirodho. katamā āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ tṭhiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya. katame cattāro: Kabaḷimkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso duttiyo, manosañcetanā tattiyo, viññāṇaṃ catuttho. Taṇhāsamudayā āhārasamudayo, taṇhānirodhā āhāranirodho, ayam-eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammā-kammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammā-samādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso raḡānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmīti diṭṭhimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaroḷ hoti. Ettāvātā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhivanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttariṃ paṭhaṃ apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi parivāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti— pe — āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako dukkhaṃ - ca pajānāti dukkhasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti dukkhanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti dukkhanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvātā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso dukkhaṃ, katamo dukkhasamudayo, katamo dukkhanirodho, katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā. Jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, byādhi pi dukkhā, maraṇaṃ - pi dukkhaṃ, sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yaṃ - p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ - pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhaṃ. Katamo c' āvuso dukkhasamudayo: Yā 'yaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāga-sahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ: kāmataṇhā bhava-

taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhasamudayo. Katamo c' āvuso dukkhanirodho: Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodho. Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ dukkhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditṭhi hoti — pe — āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jarāmarañña - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ, katamo jarāmarāṇasamudayo, katamo jarāmarāṇanirodho, katamā jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā. āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarā. [Katamaṃ - c' āvuso maraṇaṃ:] Yaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antarahānaṃ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya, khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷebarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso maraṇaṃ. Iti ayaṃ - ca jarā idaṃ - ca maraṇaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jāṭisamudayā jarāmarāṇasamudayo. jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā. seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —

pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jātīn-ca pajānāti jātisamudayañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamā pan' āvuso jāti, katamo jātisamudayo, katamo jātinirodho. katamā jātinirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānañ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti, khandhānañ pātubhāvo āyatanānañ paṭilābho, ayam vuccat' āvuso jāti. Bhavasamudayā jātisamudayo, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jātinirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jātīn pajānāti, evaṃ jātisamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhañ pajānāti. evaṃ jātinirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako bhavañ-ca pajānāti bhavasamudayañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso bhavo, katamo bhavasamudayo, katamo bhavanirodho. katamā bhavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Upādānasamudayā bhavasamudayo, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ bhavañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavasamudayañ pajānāti. evaṃ bhavanirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako upādānañ-ca pajānāti upādānasamudayañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti. ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso upādānañ, katamo upādānasamudayo, katamo upādānanirodho, katamā upādānanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso

upādānā: kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. Taṇhāsamudayaṃ upādānasamudayo, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ upādānaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako taṇhaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhāsamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso taṇhā, katamo taṇhāsamudayo, katamo taṇhānirodho, katamā taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso taṇhākāyā: rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbatataṇhā dhammataṇhā. Vedanāsamudayaṃ taṇhāsamudayo, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ taṇhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako vedanāṃ - ca pajānāti vedanāsamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso vedanākāyā: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Phassa - samudayaṃ vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ vedanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako phassaṇ - ca pajānāti phassasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso phasso. katamo phassasamudayo, katamo phassanirodho, katamā phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso phassakāyā: cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsaṃphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. Saḷāyatanaśamudayā phassasamudayo, saḷāyatanaśanirodhā phassanirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsaṃmādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ phassaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saḷāyatanaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso saḷāyatanaṃ, katamo saḷāyatanaśamudayo, katamo saḷāyatanaśanirodho, katamā saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - imāni āvuso āyatanaṇi: cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā saḷāyatanaśamudayo, nāmarūpaśanirodhā saḷāyatanaśanirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsaṃmādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṃ

pajānāti. evaṃ saḷāyatananirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako nāmarūpaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ, katamo nāmarūpasamudayo, katamo nāmarūpanirodho, katamā nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmaṃ; cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ. idaṃ vuccat' āvuso rūpaṃ; iti idaṃ - ca nāmaṃ idaṃ - ca rūpaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇasamudayā nāmarūpasamudayo, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako viññāṇaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso viññāṇaṃ, katamo viññāṇasamudayo, katamo viññāṇanirodho, katamā viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso viññāṇakāyā: cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ sotavinnāṇaṃ ghānavinnāṇaṃ jivhāvininnāṇaṃ kāyavininnāṇaṃ manovinnāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā. seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pa-

jānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saṅkhārāṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhārasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman. Katame pan' āvuso saṅkhārā, katamo saṅkhārasamudayo, katamo saṅkhāranirodho, katamā saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso saṅkhārā: kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo. avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako avijjāṇ - ca pajānāti avijjāsamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman. Katamā pan' āvuso avijjā, katamo avijjāsamudayo, katamo avijjānirodho, katamā avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Yaṃ kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini - paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuecat' āvuso avijjā. Āsava - samudayā avijjāsamudayo, āsavanirodhā avijjānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ avijjāṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasantam Sāriputtaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchunī: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-

yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti. ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āsavaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āsavo, katamo āsavasamudayo, katamo āsavanirodho, katamā āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsamudayā āsavasamudayo, avijjā - nirodhā āsavanirodho. ayam - eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āsavaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmiti diṭṭhimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjāṃ pahāya vijjāṃ uppādetvā diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SAMMĀDIṬṬHISUTTAM NAVAMAṀ.

10.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati; Kammāssadhamman - nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā

sokapariddavānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ
atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriya-
yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, katame cattāro: Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu vedanānu-
passī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhā-
domanassaṃ, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dham-
mānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
abhiijhādomanassaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī vi-
harati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūla-
gato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum
kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato
va assasati, sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ
assasāmiti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto: dīghaṃ passa-
sāmiti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto: rassaṃ assasāmiti
pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto: rassaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti.
Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭi-
saṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passa-
sissāmiti sikkhati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho bhama-
kāro vā bhamakārantevāsī vā dīghaṃ vā añchanto: dīghaṃ
añchāmiti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā añchanto: rassaṃ añchāmiti pa-
jānāti, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assa-
santo: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti — pe — passambhayaṃ
kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Iti ajjhataṃ vā
kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī
viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati;
samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānu-
passī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā
kāyasmiṃ viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccu-
paṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-
sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ - pi bhik-
khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā: gac-
chāmiti pajānāti, tītho vā: tītho 'mhitī pajānāti, nisinno vā

nisinno 'mḥiti pajānāti. sayāno vā: sayāno 'mḥiti pajānāti. yathā yathā vā pan' assa kāyo paṇihito hoti tathā tathā naṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭik-kante sampajānakārī hoti. ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti. samīñjite pasārite s. h., saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe s. h., asite pīte khāyite sāyite s. h., uccārapassāvakamme s. h., gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇḥibhāve sampajānakārī hoti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṇānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhi-miñjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan-ti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ubhato-mukhā mutoli pūrā nānāvihitassa dhañṇassa, seyyathidaṃ: sālīnaṃ vihināṃ muggānaṃ māsānaṃ tilānaṃ taṇḍulānaṃ, taṇḍulānaṃ cakkaṃ puriso muñcitvā paccavekkheyya: ime sālī, ime vihi, ime muggā, ime māsā, ime tilā, ime taṇḍulā ti, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṇānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhi-miñjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakauaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan-ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā goghātakante-
vāsī vā gāvim vadhitvā cātummahāpathe bilaso paṭivibhajitvā
nisinno assa, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva
kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitam yathāpaṇihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati:
Atthi imasmiṃ kāye paṭhavidhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyo-
dhātūti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya
sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvihamataṃ
vā tihamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ,
so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo
evam-dhammo evambbhāvi etaṃ anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā
kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhik-
khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. Puna ca param
bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
chaḍḍitaṃ kakehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ
gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ supāṇehi vā khajjamānaṃ sigālehi
vā khajjamānaṃ vividhehi vā pānakajātehi khajjamānaṃ, so
imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evam-
dhammo evambbhāvi etaṃ anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k.
viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. vi-
harati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi pas-
seyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ, aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ
samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ
nimmaṃsa-lohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhika-
saṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, —
aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni, aññena
hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ
aññena ūraṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇ-
ṭakaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ, so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃ-
harati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evam-dhammo evambbhāvi etaṃ
anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati.
Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. Puna ca param
bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
chaḍḍitaṃ, aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkhavannūpanibhāni, —
aṭṭhikāni puṇjakitāni terovassikāni. — aṭṭhikāni pūṭini cunṇa-

kajātāni, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k. viharati, bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati. ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya. anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: dukkhaṃ v. v. pajānāti. adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkham - asukhaṃ v. v. pajānāti; sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisam vā sukhaṃ.... sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.... nirāmisam vā dukkhaṃ.... sāmisaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ.... nirāmisam vā adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisam adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati. ajjhattabahiddhā vā v. v. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā vedanāsu viharati. vayadhammānupassī vā v. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā v. v. Atthi vedanā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti, vītaraṃgaṃ vā cittaṃ vītaraṃgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti. sadosaṃ... vītadosaṃ... samohaṃ..., vītamohaṃ... saṅkhittaṃ..., vikkhittaṃ..., mahaggataṃ..., amahaggataṃ..., sa-uttaraṃ..., anuttaraṃ... samāhitaṃ..., asamāhitaṃ... vimuttaṃ... avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā citta cittānupassī viharati. bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati. ajjhattabahiddhā vā c. c. viharati; samu-

dayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. Atthi cittaṇ-*ti* vā paṇ' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittaṇupassī viharati.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando *ti* pajānāti. asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando *ti* pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ byāpādaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ byāpādo *ti* ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṇ-*ti* ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṇ-*ti* ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā *ti* pajānāti. asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā *ti* pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati. ajjhatabahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v.. samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dh. v. Atthi dhammā *ti* vā paṇ' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-

mānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya s., iti vedanāya a.; iti saññā, iti saññāya s., iti saññāya a.; iti saṅkhārā. iti saṅkhārānaṃ s., iti saṅkhārānaṃ a.; iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti, iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ-ca pajānāti rūpe ca pajānāti, yaṃ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatinaṃ anuppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti; sotaṃ-ca pajānāti sadde ca pajānāti — pe — ghānaṃ-ca pajānāti gandhe ca pajānāti — jivhaṃ-ca pajānāti rase ca pajānāti — kāyaṃ-ca pajānāti phoṭṭhabbe ca pajānāti — manaṃ-ca pajānāti dhamme ca pajānāti, yaṃ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatinaṃ anuppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ satisaṃbojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhattaṃ satisaṃbojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ satisaṃbojjhaṅgaṃ: na-tthi

me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: na-tthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca auppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vāyadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati. Atthi dhammā ti vā pañ-assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nānamattāya patisatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu.

Yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta vassāni, tassa dvinnāṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitū. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta vassāni, yo hi

koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha vassāni pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni tīni vassāni dve vassāni ekaṃ vassam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave ekaṃ vassam, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta māsāni, tassa dvinnam phalanam aññataram phalam pāṭi-kaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anā-gāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta māsāni, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha māsāni pañca māsāni cattāri māsāni tīni māsāni dve māsāni māsam addhamāsam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave addhamāso. yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya sattāham, tassa dvinnam phalanam aññataram phalam pāṭi-kaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anā-gāmitā.

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti. iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SATIPATṬHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAM.

MŪLAPARIYĀYAVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

11.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā

samaṇehi aññe ti, evam - etaṃ bhikkhave sammā sīhanādaṃ nadatha. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ idha aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ko pan' āyasman-tānaṃ assāso kiṃ balaṃ yena tumhe āyasman-to evaṃ vadeṭṭha: idh' eva samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo. idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇehi aññe ti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam - assu vacanīyā: Atthi kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā akkhātā ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadema: idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti; katame cattāro: Atthi kho no āvuso Satthari pasādo, atthi dhamme pasādo, atthi silesu paripūrakārītā, sahadhammikā kho pana no piyā manāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca. Ime kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā akkhātā ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadema: idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Amhākaṃ - pi kho āvuso atthi satthari pasādo. so amhākaṃ satthā, amhākaṃ - pi atthi dhamme pasādo, so amhākaṃ dhammo, mayam - pi silesu paripūrakārino yāni amhākaṃ silāni, amhākaṃ - pi sahadhammikā piyā manāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ tumhākaṃ - c' eva amhākaṃ - cāti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam - assu vacanīyā: Kim - pan' āvuso ekā nitṭhā udāhu puthū nitṭhā ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Ekā h' āvuso nitṭhā, na puthū nitṭhā ti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā sarāgassa udāhu vitarāgassāti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Vitarāgass' āvuso sā nitṭhā, na sā nitṭhā sarāgassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā sadosassa udāhu vīṭadosassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vīṭadosass' āvuso sā nitṭhā, na sā nitṭhā sadosassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā samohassa udāhu vītamohassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vītamohass' āvuso sā nitṭhā, na sā nitṭhā samohassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā satanḥassa udāhu vīṭatanḥassāti.

Sammā... byākareyyum: Vītataṇhass' āvuso sā nitṭhā. na sā nitṭhā satanṇhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā sa-upādānassa udāhu anupādānassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Anupādānass' āvuso sā nitṭhā. na sā nitṭhā sa-upādānassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā viddasuno udāhu aviddasuno ti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Viddasuno āvuso sā nitṭhā, na sā nitṭhā aviddasuno ti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassa udāhu ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhass' āvuso sā nitṭhā, na sā nitṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nitṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino udāhu nippapañcārāmassa nippapañcaratino ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyum: Nippapañcārāmass' āvuso sā nitṭhā nippapañcaratino. na sā nitṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino ti.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo: bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavaditṭhiṃ allinā bhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā bhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, vibhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavaditṭhiṃ allinā vibhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā vibhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, bhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ diṭṭhiṇaṃ samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te sarāgā te sadosū te samohā te satanṇā te sa-upādānā te aviddasuno te anuruddha-paṭiviruddhā te papañcārāmā papañcaratino, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ diṭṭhiṇaṃ samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vītaraṇā te vītadosā te vītamosā te vītatanṇā te anupādānā te viddasuno te ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhā te nippapañcārāmā nippapañcaratino, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave upādānāni, katamāni cattāri: kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na diṭṭhupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tiṇi ṭhānāni yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dve ṭhānāni yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so na sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so na sammaggato akkhāyati, yā sīlesu paripūrakārītā sū na sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sū na sammaggatā akkhāyati; taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ

durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho sabbupādānapariññāvādo paṭijānamāno sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpeti: kāmupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti, diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., attavādupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yā silesu paripūrakārīta sā sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati; tam kissa hetu: evam h' etam bhikkhave hoti yathā tam svākkhāte dhammavinaye suppavedite nīyyānike upasamasamvattanike sammāsambuddhappavedite.

Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro upādānā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: ime cattāro upādānā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabhavā. Taṇhā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabhavā. Vedanā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabhavā. Phasso cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabhavo. Saḷāyatanañ - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: saḷāyatanañ nāmarūpanidānam n. n. nāmarūpabhavam. Nāmarūpañ - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: nāmarūpañ viññāpanidānam v. v. viññāpabhavam. Viññāpañ - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: viññāpañ saṅkhāranidānam s. s. saṅkhārapabhavam. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti vijjā uppaunā, so avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā n' eva kāmupādānam upādiyati, na diṭṭhupādānam upādiyati, na silabbatupādānam upādiyati, na attavādupādānam upādiyati; anupādiyam na paritassati, aparitassam pacattam yeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katham karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLASĪHANĀDASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

12.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati bahinagare avarapure vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acirapakkanto hoti imasmā dhammavinayā; so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarinī manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampatiḥhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvisi. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamānassa: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarinī manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampatiḥhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapatiḥkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Sunakkhatto bhante Licchaviputto acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā. so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa... so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Kodhano Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso, kodhā ca paṇassa esā vācā bhāsita. Avaṇṇaṃ bhāsissāmīti so Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso vaṇṇaṃ yeva Tathāgatassa

bhāsatī. Vaṇṇo h' eso Sāriputta Tathāgatassa yo evaṃ vadeyya: yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti. bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti. āvibhāvam tirobhāvam tirokuḍḍam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse. paṭhaviyā pi ummujuanimujjam karoti seyyathā pi udake. udake pi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyam. ākāse pi pallākenā kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo. ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasam vattetīti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgam vā cittaṃ sarāgam cittaṃ - ti pajānāti. vītarāgam vā cittaṃ vītarāgam cittaṃ - ti pajānāti — pe — saṅkhittam ... vikkhittam ... mahaggatam ... anahaggatam ... sa-uttaram ..., anuttaram ... samāhitam ... asamāhitam ... vimuttam ... avimuttam vā cittaṃ avimuttam cittaṃ - ti pajānāti.

Dasa kho pan' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsaban-ṭhānam paṭijānāti. parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti, katamāni dasa: Idha Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti. Yam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam - pi Sāriputta Tathā-

gatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sabbatthagāminim paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātu-lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato jhāna-vimokha-samādhi-samāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekavīhitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ-pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisatam-pi jātisahassaṃ-pi jātisatasahassaṃ-pi. aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe, amutr' āsinaṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ. tatrāp' āsinaṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavīhitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunaṃ visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena satte passaṃti cavaṃāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena s. manoduccaritena s. ariyānaṃ upavādaṃ micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammamādānā. te kāyassa

bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nira-
yam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
samannāgatā vacīsucaritena s. manosucaritena s. ariyānaṃ
anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te
kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upa-
pannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-
kena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte su-
vaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate. yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāti. Yam - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ
Sāriputta Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharati. Yam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭ-
ṭhe vā dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharati. idam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ
hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti. parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati. brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni kho Sāriputta dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni
yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,
parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati. brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Yo
kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ
vadeyya: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussa-
dhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso. takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāṃ-
paṭibhānaṃ - ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ
appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno
samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ
ārādheyya. evaṃsampadam - idam Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vā-
caṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissa-
jitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Cattār' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi
vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti. parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati. brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.
katamāni cattārī: Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime
dhammā anabhisambuddhā ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmim

saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīṇā ti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Yassa kho pana te atthāya dhammo desito so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi.

Imāni kho Sāriputta cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi ... pavatteti. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam ... evaṃ niraye.

Aṭṭha kho imā Sāriputta parisā, katamā aṭṭha: khattiya-parisā brāhmaṇa-parisā gahapati-parisā samaṇa-parisā Cātummahārājika-parisā Tāvatisa-parisā Māra-parisā Brahma-parisā. Imā kho Sāriputta aṭṭha parisā. Imehi kho Sāriputta catuhi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato imā aṭṭha parisā upasaṅkamati ajjhogāhati. Abhiñānāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ khattiyaparisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṃ - c' eva sallapita-pubbaṃ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Abhiñānāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ brāhmaṇa-parisaṃ — pe — gahapati-parisaṃ — samaṇa-parisaṃ — Cātummahārājika-parisaṃ — Tāvatisa-parisaṃ — Māra-parisaṃ — Brahma-parisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṃ - c' eva sallapita-pubbaṃ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesā-

rajjappatto viharāmi. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ . . . evaṃ niraye.

Catasso kho imā Sāriputta yoniyo, katamā catasso: aṇḍajā yoni, jalābujā yoni, saṃsedajā yoni, opapātikā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā aṇḍakosaṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti. ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta jalābujā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā vatthikosāṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti. ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta jalābujā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti pūtikunape vā pūtikummāse vā candanikāya vā oḷigalle vā jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta opapātikā yoni: Devā nerayikā ekacce ca manussā ekacce ca vinipātikā. ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta opapātikā yoni.

Imā kho Sāriputta catasso yoniyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ . . . evaṃ niraye.

Pañca kho imā Sāriputta gatiyo, katamā pañca: nirayo tiracchānayoni pittvisayo manussā devā. Nirayaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nirayagāmiṇi - ca maggaṃ nirayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. Tiracchānayoniṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi tiracchānayoniḡamiṇi - ca maggaṃ tiracchānayoniḡāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā tiracchānayoniṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. Pittvisayaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi pittvisayagāmiṇi - ca maggaṃ pittvisayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā pittvisayaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. Manusse cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi manussalokagāmiṇi - ca maggaṃ manussalokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā manussesu upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. Deve cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi devalokagāmiṇi - ca maggaṃ devalokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. Nibbānaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nibbānagāmiṇi - ca maggaṃ nibbānagā -

miniñ-ca paṭipadam, yathāpaṭipanno ca āsavānañ khayā anā-savañ cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayañ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati tañ-ca pajānāmi.

Idhāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapannañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta aṅgārakāsu sādhi-kaporisā pūr' aṅgārānañ vitac-cikānañ vitadhi-mānañ, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyana maggena tam-eva aṅgārakāsuñ pañidhāya. tam-enañ cak-khumā puriso disvā evañ vadeyya: Tathā 'yañ bhavañ pu-riso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā imañ yeva aṅgārakāsuñ āgamissatiti; tam-enañ pas-seyya aparena samayena tassā aṅgārakāsuṇā patitañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ; evam-eva kho ahañ Sāriputta idh' ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upa-pajjissatiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapan-nañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ.

Idha pañāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tiracchānayañ upapajjissatiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tirac-chānayañ upapannañ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-yamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta gūthakūpo sādhi-kaporiso pūro gūthassa. atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva gūthakūpaṃ paṇidhāya. tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva gūthakūpaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tasmiṃ gūthakūpe patitaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā pīttivisaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... pīttivisaṃ upapannaṃ dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho visame bhūmibhāge jāto tanupattapalāso kabarcchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya. tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ paṭipanno yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā manussesu upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... manussesu upapannaṃ sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho same bhūmibhāge jāto bahalapattapalāso sandaccchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pāsādo. tatr' assa kūṭāgāraṃ ullittāvalittaṃ nivātaṃ phassitaggaṃ pihitavāta-pānaṃ. tatr' assa pallaṅko gonakatthato paṭikatthato paṭalikatthato kadaliṃigapavarapaccattharaṇo sa-uttaracchado ubhatolohitakūpadhāno. atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhītaṃ ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva pāsādaṃ paṇidhāya. tam-enam cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva pāsādaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tasmim pāsāde tasmim kūṭāgāre tasmim pallaṅke nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ: evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam-enam passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pokkharāṇi acchodakā sūtodakā sītodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyyā. avidūre c' assā tibbo vanasaṇḍo. atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhītaṃ ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva pokkharāṇi paṇidhāya. tam-enam cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva pokkharāṇi āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena taṃ pokkharāṇi ogāhitvā nahātvā ca pivitvā ca sabbadarathakilamathapariḷāhaṃ paṭippasambhetvā paccuttaritvā tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ vā

nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; taṃ - enaṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ.

Imā kho Sāriputta pañca gatiyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ vadeyya: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyā - ñāṇadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṇsānucaritaṃ sayāṃpaṭibhāna - ti. taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu sīlasampanno samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ ārādheyya, evaṃ - sampadam - idaṃ Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Abhijānāmi kho pañāhaṃ Sāriputta caturāṅgasamannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritā: tapassī sudam homi parama - tapassī, lūkhas - sudam homi paramalūkho, jegucchī sudam homi paramajegucchī, pavivittas - sudam homi parama - pavivitto.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti: acelako homi muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭha - bhadantiko, nābhīhataṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyāmi; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāmi, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāmi. na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na mu - salamantaraṃ na dvinnaṃ bluṇjamānānaṃ. na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti. na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍa - cārini, na macchaṃ na manisaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pivāmi. So ekāgāriko vā homi ekālopiko. dvā -

gāriko vā homi dvālopi — sattāgāriko vā homi sattālopi. Ekissā pi dattiya yāpemi, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpemi — sattahi pi dattihi yāpemi. Ehāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi, dvīhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariāyabhattachhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. So sākabhakkho vā homi. sāmābhakkho vā homi. nīvārabhakkho ... daddulabhakkho ..., haṭṭabhakkho ... kaṇabhakkho ... ācāmbhakkho ... piñṇābhakkho ... tiṇabhakkho ... gomayabhakko vā homi; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāremi. masāṇāni pi dhāremi. chavadussāni pi dh., paṃsukūlāni pi dh., tirīṭṭāni pi dh., ajinam - pi dh., ajinakkhipam - pi dh., kusacīram - pi dh., vākacīram - pi dh., phalacīram - pi dh., kesakambalam - pi dh., vālakambalam - pi dh., ulūkapakkham - pi dhāremi. Kesamassulocako pi homi kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi homi āsana - paṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi homi ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi homi kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappemi, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakorohaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Iti evarūpaṃ auekavihitāṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti: neka - vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallāṃ kāye sannicitāṃ hoti papaṭikajātāṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta tindukūkhāṇu nekavassagaṇiko sannicito hoti papaṭikajāto. evam - eva - ssu me Sāriputta neka - vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallāṃ kāye sannicitāṃ hoti papaṭikajātāṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Sāriputta na evaṃ hoti: Aho vatāhaṃ imaṃ rajojallāṃ pāṇinā parimajjeyyaṃ. aṇṇe vā pana me imaṃ rajojallāṃ pāṇinā parimajjeyyun - ti. Evam - pi me Sāriputta na hoti. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti: so kho ahaṃ Sāriputta sato va abhikkamāmi sato paṭikkamāmi, yāva udabindumbhi pi me dayā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti: mā haṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṅghātāṃ āpādessan - ti. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta pavivittismiṃ hoti: so

kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññatarāṃ araṇṇāyatanāṃ ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇahārakaṃ vā kaṭṭhahārakaṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā. vanena vanāṃ gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena ninnāṃ thalena thalāṃ papatāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta araṇṇako migo manusse disvā vanena vanāṃ gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena ninnāṃ thalena thalāṃ papatati. evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇahārakaṃ vā kaṭṭhahārakaṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā. vanena vanāṃ gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena ninnāṃ thalena thalāṃ papatāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Idāṃ su me Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta ye te goṭṭhā paṭṭhitagāvo apagatagopālakā tattha catukunḍiko upasaṅkamitvā yāni tāni vacchakānaṃ taruṇakānaṃ dhenupakānaṃ gomayāni tāni sudāṃ āhāremi. Yāva kivaṃ - ca me Sāriputta sakāṃ muttakarisaṃ apariyādiṇṇāṃ hoti, sakāṃ yeva sudāṃ muttakarisaṃ āhāremi. Idāṃ su me Sāriputta mahāvikaṭabhojanasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññatarāṃ bhīmsanakāṃ vanasaṇḍāṃ ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. Tatra sudāṃ Sāriputta bhīmsanakassa vanasaṇḍassa bhīmsanakatasmiṃ hoti: yo koci avitarāgo taṃ vanasaṇḍāṃ pavisati yebhuyyena lomāni haṃsanti. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yā tā rattiyō sītā hemantikā antaratṭhake himapātasamaye tathārūpāsu rattisu rattim abbhokāse viharāmi divā vanasaṇḍe, giṃhānaṃ pacchime māse divā abbhokāse viharāmi rattim vanasaṇḍe. Api - ssu maṃ Sāriputta ayaṃ anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhāsī pubbe assutapubbā:

So tatto so sīno. eko bhīmsanake vane,
naggo na c' aggim - āsīno, esanāpasuto munīti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta susāne seyyāṃ kappemi chavaṭṭhikāni upadhāya. Api - ssu maṃ Sāriputta gomaṇḍalā upasaṅkamitvā oṭṭhubhanti pi omuttenti pi, paṇisukena okiranti pi, kaṇṇasotesu pi salākaṃ pavesenti. Na kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta abhijānāmi tesu pāpakaṃ cittaṃ uppādetā. Idāṃ su me Sāriputta upekhāvihārasmiṃ hoti.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: āhārena suddhiti; te evaṃ āhamsu: kolehi yāpemaṭi, te kolam - pi khādanti, kolacunṇam - pi khādanti, kolodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi kolavikatim paribhujanti. Abhijanāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva kolaṃ āhāraṃ āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam - assa: mahā nūna tena samayena kolo ahoṣiti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ datṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva kolo ahoṣi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva kolaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayato adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccāṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam - eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatavanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jaraśālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhītārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva pariṇhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakujjo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam - eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayham Sāriputta pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: āhārena suddhiti; te evam āhamsu: muggehi yāpema — pe — tilehi yāpema — taṇḍulehi yāpemaṭi, te taṇḍulam - pi khādanti. taṇḍulacunṇam - pi khādanti,

taṇḍulodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi taṇḍulavikatim paribhuñjanti. Abhijānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulam āhāraṃ āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam-assa: mahā nūna tena samayena taṇḍulo ahoṣīti. Na kho pan'etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva taṇḍulo ahosi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulam āhāraṃ āhārayato adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadaṃ evam - eva - ssu me ānisadaṃ hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya go-pānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭīto hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi. piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta: vaccaṃ vā muttaṃ vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakujjo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta tam-eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayham Sāriputta pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Tāya pi kho ahaṃ Sāriputta iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamam uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇānadassana-visesaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: imissā yeva ariyāya paññāya adbhigamā yā 'yaṃ ariyā paññā adhigatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: saṃsārena sud-dhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta saṃsāro sulabharūpo yo mayā

asaṃsaritapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve saṃsa-reyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: upapattiyā suddhiti. Na kho pana sā Sāriputta upapatti sulabharūpā yā mayā anupapannapubbā iminā dīghena addhunā. aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve upapaj-jeyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: āvāsena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta āvāso sulabharūpo yo mayā anāvutthapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve vaseyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: Yaññena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta yañño sula-bharūpo yo mayā aṇiṭṭhapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā, taṇ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāh-manena vā mahāsālena. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: aggiparicariyāya suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta aggi sulabharūpo yo mayā apariciṇṇapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. taṇ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāh-manena vā mahāsālena.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-vādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: yāvad - evāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso daharo hoti yuvā susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā. tāvad - eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgato hoti; yato ca kho ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso jiṇṇo hoti vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto. asītiko vā navutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, atha tamhā paññāveyyat-tiyā parihāyatīti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭ-thabbaṃ. Ahaṃ kho pana Sāriputta etarahi jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asītiko me vayo vat-tati. Idha me assu Sāriputta cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajivino paramāya satiyā ca gatiyā ca dhitiyā ca samannā-gatā paramena ca paññāveyyattiyena; seyyathā pi Sāriputta daḍhadhammo dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasiren' eva tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ ati-pāteyya. evaṃ adhimattasatimanto evaṃ adhimattagatimanto

evaṃ adhimattadhitimanto evaṃ paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgatā. Te maṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upādāy' upādāya pañhaṃ puccheyyūṃ. puṭṭho puṭṭho cāhaṃ tesāṃ byākareyyāṃ, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhāreyyūṃ. na ca maṃ dutiyakaṃ uttariṃ paripuccheyyūṃ. aññatra asita-pīta-khāyita-sāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā. aññatra niddā-kilamathapaṭivinodanā. Apariyādiṇṇā yev' assa Sāriputta Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā, apariyādiṇṇaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa dhammapadabyañjanaṃ, apariyādiṇṇaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa pañhapaṭibhānaṃ. atha me te cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajivino vassasatassa accayena kālāṃ kareyyūṃ. Mañcakena ce pi maṃ Sāriputta pariharissatha n' ev' atthi Tathāgatassa paññāveyyattiyassa aññathattaṃ. Yaṃ kho taṃ Sāriputta sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇa-sukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ - ti, maṃ - eva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo ... devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ vijāyamaṇo. Atha kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, api ca me bhante imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā lomāṇi haṭṭhāni. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Nāgasamāla imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Lomaṃsaṇapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀSĪHANĀDASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

13.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ

ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisiṃsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyamāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññam paññāpeti. mayam-pi kāmānam pariññam paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānam pariññam paññāpeti, mayam-pi rūpānam pariññam paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānam pariññam paññāpeti, mayam-pi vedanānam pariññam paññāpema; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇam samaṇassa vā Gotamassa ambhākam vā, yadidaṃ dhamma-desanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsanin-ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandiṃsu na paṭikkosiṃsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamiṃsu: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa attham ājānissamāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭikāntā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisimha, tesam no bhante ambhākam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyamāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimha, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññam paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariññam

paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi rūpānaṃ p. p., samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi vedanānaṃ p. p.; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anasāsaniṇ - ti. Atha kho mayam bhante tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimha na paṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utṭhāy' āsanā pakkamimha: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

Evamvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam-assu vacaniyā: Ko paṇ' āvuso kāmānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko rūpānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vedanānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṇ - ti. Evam putṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na c' eva sampāyissanti uttariṇ - ca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. taṃ kissa hetu: yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasmiṃ. Nāhan - taṃ bhikkhave passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa - maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasanhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasanhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmagaṇe paticca - uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnavo: Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena sippatṭhānena jīvikāṃ kappeti, yadi muddāya yadi gaṇanāya yadi saṅkhānena yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issatthena yadi rājaporisena yadi sip - paññatarena, sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato, daṇsa - makasa - vātātapa - sirimsapasamphassehi rissamāno, khuppi - pāsāya miyamāno, ayam - pi bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnavo sandiṭṭhiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmā -

dhikaraṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kula-
 puttassa evaṃ uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā nābhi-
 nipphajjanti. so socati kilamati paridevati, urattāliṃ kandati.
 sammohaṃ āpajjati: moghaṃ vata me uttāhaṃ, aphalo vata
 me vāyāmo ti. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ...
 kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ
 uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā abhinipphajjanti, so
 tesāṃ bhogānaṃ ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ
 paṭisaṃvedeti: kinti me bhoge n' eva rājāno hareyyuṃ na
 corā hareyyuṃ na aggi ḍaheyya na udakaṃ vaheyya na ap-
 piyā dāyādā hareyyuṃ - ti. Tassa evaṃ ārakkhato gopayato
 te bhoge rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti aggi vā ḍahati
 udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. So socati kila-
 mati paridevati. urattāliṃ kandati. sammohaṃ āpajjati:
 yam - pi me ahosi tam - pi no na - tthiti. Ayam - pi bhik-
 khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca
 paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ
 kāmānaṃ - eva hetu rājāno pi rājūhi vivadanti. khattiyā pi
 khattiyeḥi v.. brāhmaṇā pi brāhmaṇeḥi v.. gahapati pi gaha-
 patiḥi vivadanti. mātā pi puttena vivadati. putto pi mātārā
 v.. pitā pi puttena v.. putto pi pitarā v.. bhātā pi bhātārā v..
 bhātā pi bhaginiyā v.. bhagini pi bhātārā v.. sahāyo pi sa-
 hāyena vivadati. Te tattha kalaha-viggaha-vivādam - āpannā
 aññaṃaññaṃ pāṇiḥi pi upakkamanti, leḍḍūhi pi u., daṇḍeḥi
 pi u.. sattheḥi pi upakkamanti; te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi ni-
 gacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhikkhave
 k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ
 bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asicammaṃ
 gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā ubhatoviyūlhaṃ saṅgāmaṃ
 pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamāṇasu
 asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti, sattiyaṃ
 pi vijjhanti, asinā pi sisāṃ chindanti, te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi
 nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhik-
 khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca
 paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asi-
 cammaṃ gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā addāvalepanā
 upakāriyo pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi

khippamānāsu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti sattiya pi vijjhanti pakkatthiya pi osīncanti abhivaggena pi omaddanti asinā pi sīsam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmahetu k. k. kāmānam - eva hetu sandhim - pi chindanti, nillopam - pi haranti, ekāgārikam - pi karonti, paripantho pi tiṭṭhanti, paradāram - pi gacchanti; tamenaṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakaraṇā karonti: kasāhi pi tālenti, vettehi pi tālenti, addhadaṇḍakehi pi tālenti. hattham - pi chindanti. pādam - pi ch., hatthapādam - pi ch., kaṇṇam - pi ch., nāsam - pi ch., kaṇṇanāsam - pi chindanti. bilaṅgathālikam - pi karonti. saṅkhamuṇḍikam - pi k.. Rāhumukham - pi k., jotimālikam - pi k.. hatthapajjotikam - pi k.. erakavattikam - pi k.. cirakavāsikam - pi k.. eṇeyyakam - pi k.. baḷisamaṃsikam - pi k.. kahāpaṇakam - pi k.. khārāpatacchikam - pi k.. palighaparivattikam - pi k.. palālapīṭhakam - pi karonti, tattena pi telena osīncanti, sunakhehi pi khādāpentī. jīvantam - pi sūle uttāsenti. asinā pi sīsam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmahetu kāmānīdānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ kāmānam - eva hetu kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya d. c., manasā d. c.; te kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya d. c. manasā d. c. kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Ayam bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmānīdānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ kāmānam - eva hetu.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo kho bhikkhave kāmesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṇ - ca assādato ādīnavaṇ - ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānanti, te vata sāmānaṃ vā kāme parijānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādāpessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme parijānissatīti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṃ assādato ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā kāme parijānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme parijānissatīti tñānam - etam vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave khattiyakaṇṇā vā brāhmaṇakaṇṇā vā gahapatikaṇṇā vā pannarasavassuddesikā vā soḷasavassuddesikā vā nāti-dīghā nātirassā nātikisā nātithulā nātikālī na accodātā, paramā sā bhikkhave tasmīṃ samaye subhā vaṇṇanibhā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Yaṃ kho bhikkhave subhaṃ vaṇṇanibhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo: Idha bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginīṃ passeyya aparena samayena asītikaṃ vā navutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā, jīṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchantiṃ, āturaṃ gatayobbanaṃ khaṇḍadantiṃ palitakesiṃ vilūnaṃ khalitasiraṃ valinaṃ tilakāhatagattiṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginīṃ passeyya ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bālhaḡilānaṃ sake muttakariṣe palipannaṃ semānaṃ aṇṇehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ aṇṇehi saṃvesiyamānaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginīṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā, uddhumātaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginīṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulahehi vā kh. giḡjhehi vā kh. supāṇehi vā kh. sigālehi vā kh. vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ; taṃ kim - maññatha

bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā. ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginim passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ atthika-saṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ. — atthika-saṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — atthika-saṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — atthikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni. aññena hatthattikaṃ aññena pādattikaṃ aññena jaṅghattikaṃ aññena ūratthikaṃ aññena kaṭattikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭa-kam aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ; tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā. ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginim passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ. atthikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni, — atthikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni. — atthikāni pūtini cuṇṇakajātāni; tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ assādaṃ-ca assādato ādinavaṃ-ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ-ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā rūpe parijānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno rūpe parijānissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ ... yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ... ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādo: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vivice' eva ... upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhaya-

byābādhāya ceteti. abyābajjhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāhaṃ bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādaṃ vadāmi. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanasānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti. abyābajjhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāhaṃ bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādaṃ vadāmi.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ ādīnavaḥ? Yaṃ bhikkhave vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanānaṃ ādīnavaḥ.

Kiṃ ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Yo bhikkhave vedanāsu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

Idaṃ avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

14.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṁ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca: Dīgharattāhaṁ bhante Bhagavatā evaṁ dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso cittassa upakkilesa, moho cittassa upakkilesa ti. Evaṁ cāhaṁ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso c. u., moho c. u. ti, atha ca pana me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṁ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi cittaṁ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi cittaṁ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Tassa mayhaṁ bhante evaṁ hoti: Ko su nāma me dhammo ajjhattaṁ appahīno yena me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṁ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhantīti.

So eva kho te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṁ appahīno yena te ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṁ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti. So ca hi te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṁ pahīno abhaviṣsa, na tvaṁ agāraṁ ajjhāvaseyyāsi, na kāme' paribhuñjeyyāsi. Yasmā ca kho te Mahānāma so eva dhammo ajjhattaṁ appahīno, tasmā tvaṁ agāraṁ ajjhāvasasi, kāme paribhuñjasi.

Appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti iti ce pi Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṁ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṁ nādhigacchati aññaṁ vā tato santataraṁ, atha kho so n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Yato ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṁ yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṁ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṁ adhigacchati aññaṁ - ca tato santataraṁ, atha kho so anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Mayham - pi kho

Mahānāma pubbe va sambodhā 'anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi. so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nājjhagamaṃ aññaṃ vā tato santataram, atha khvāhaṇi n' eva tāva anāvaṭṭi kāmesu paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca kho me Mahānāma: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi. so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ ajjha-gamaṃ aññaṃ-ca tato santataram, athāhaṃ anāvaṭṭi kāmesu paccaññāsiṃ.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime Mahānāma kāmagaṇā. katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Mahānāma pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Mahānāma ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo . . . (*repeat from p. 85, l. 30 to p. 87, l. 26. with Mahānāma substituted for bhikkhave*) . . . Ayaṃ Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhi-karaṇaṃ kāmānaṃ-eva hetu.

Ekam-idāhaṃ Mahānāma samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ ubbhaṭṭhakā honti āsanapaṭikkhittā. opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Atha kho 'haṃ Mahānāma sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito yena Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā yena te nigaṇṭhā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā te nigaṇṭhe etad-avocaṃ: Kīṇu tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā ubbhaṭṭhakā āsanapaṭikkhittā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyathāti. Evaṃ vutte Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāthaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ nāṇa-dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca

jāgarassa ca satataṃ samītaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -ti; so evaṃ -āha: Atthi kho vo nigaṇṭhā -pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ kataṃ. taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjaretha; yaṃ paṇ' ettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutā vācāya saṃvutā manasā saṃvutā taṃ āyatiṃ pāpassa kammassa akaraṇaṃ; iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatiṃ anavassavo, āyatiṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo. kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam dukkham nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti. Tañ -ca paṇ' amhākaṃ ruccati c' eva khamati ca. tena c' amhā attamanā ti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhe etad -avocaṃ: Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ahuvāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: akarāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ, na nākaramhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjaretabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbam dukkham nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan -ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Iti kira tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā na jānātha: ahuvāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe na nāhuvamhāti, na jānātha: akarāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ na nākaramhāti, na jānātha: evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti, na jānātha: ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjiṇṇaṃ ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjaretabbaṃ ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbam dukkham nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, na jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āvuso nigaṇṭhā ye loke luddā lohitapāṇino kururakammantā manussesu paccājātā te nigaṇṭhesu pabbajantīti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhaṃ adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukhaṃ adhigantabbam. Sukhena ca

āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbam abhavissa, rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Addhāyasmantehi nigaṇṭhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbam; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbam abhavissa. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca aham - eva tattha paṭipucchitabbo: ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Addhāvuso Gotama amhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbam; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbam abhavissa. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, idāni pi mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchāma: Ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Tena h' āvuso nigaṇṭhā tumhe va tattha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā vo kameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyātha. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam cha rattindivāni pañca r. cattāri r. tīni r. dve r. ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam dve rattindivāni tīni r. cattāri r. pañca r. cha r. satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: evaṃ sante ko sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro ahaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ sante āyasmā va

Gotamo sukhavihāritaro raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārenāti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

UḶADUKKHAKKHANDHASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

15.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Suṇsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad -avoca:

Pavāreti ce pi āvuso bhikkhu: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto. vacanīyo 'mhi āyasmantehīti. so ca hoti dubbaco dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato akkhamo appadakkhiṇagāhī anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na c' eva vattabbaṃ maññanti na ca anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti na ca tasmiṃ puggale vissāsaṃ āpajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam - p' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam - pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu attukkaṃsako hoti paravambhī; yam - p' āvuso bhikkhu a.h.p. ayam - pi dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhābhībhūto; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu upanāhī; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādeti; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca

param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahid-dhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu issukī hoti maceharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu saṭho hoti māyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu thaddho hoti atimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

No ce pi āvuso bhikkhu pavāreti: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto. vacanīyo 'mhi āyasmantehiti, so ca hoti suraco sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī vattabbaṇ - c' eva maññanti anusāsitabbaṇ - ca maññanti tasmiṇ - ca puggale vissāsaṃ āpajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anattukkaṇisako hoti aparavambhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu abhisaṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ na apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ...

dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa na paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti. na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu amakkhi hoti apaḷāsī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu anissukī hoti amaccharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu asaṭho hoti amāyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu atthaddho hoti anati mānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ anu-minītabbaṃ: Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ-c' eva kho paṇ' assaṃ pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Na pāpiccho bhavissāmi na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo attukkaṃsako paravambhī ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo. ahaṇ-c' eva kho paṇ' assaṃ attukkaṃsako paravambhī aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Anattukkaṃsako bhavissāmi aparavambhī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhābhībhūto ayam-me ... na kodhano bhavissāmi na kodhābhībhūto ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhaḥetu upanāhī ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. upanāhī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhaḥetu abhisāṃgi ayam-me ... c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. v. nicchāressāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati ayam-me .. paṭip-

phareyyaṃ .. cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādeti ayam - me .. apasādeyyaṃ .. na apasādessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti ayam - me .. paccāropeyyaṃ .. na paccāropessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti. kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti. ayam - me .. paṭicareyyaṃ .. apanāmeyyaṃ .. pātukareyyaṃ .. na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissāmi. na b. k. apanāmessāmi. na .. pātukarissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati ayam - me .. apadāne na sampāyeyyaṃ .. na apadāne na sampāyissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo makkhī paḷāsī ayam - me .. amakkhī bhavissāmi apaḷāsī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ, puggalo issukī maccharī ayam - me .. anissukī bh. amaccharī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo saṭho māyāvī ayam - me .. asaṭho bh. amāyāvī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo thaddho atimānī ayam - me .. atthaddho bh. anatimānī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ayam - me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ - c' eva kho pan' assaṃ sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi aham - p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī bhavissāmi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Kin - nu kho 'mhi pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Pāpiccho kho 'mhi pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā tesāṃ yeva pāpikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Na kho 'mhi pāpiccho na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusiṅghinā kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Kin - nu kho 'mhi attukkaṃsako paravambhī ti. Sace .. attukkaṃsako kho 'mhi paravambhī ti .. vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso ..

anattukkamāsako kho 'mhi aparavambhī ti .. kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi 'cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ na apasādemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakassa paccāropemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakassa na paccāropemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena aññen' aññāṃ paṭicarāmi, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmemi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na aññen' aññāṃ paṭicarāmi, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmemi, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na apadāne na sampāyāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi makkhī paḷāsī ti .. amakkhī kho 'mhi apaḷāsī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi issukī maccharī ti .. anissukī kho 'mhi amaccharī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi saṭho māyāvī ti .. asaṭho kho 'mhi amāyāvī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi thaddho atimānī ti .. atthaddho kho 'mhi anātimānī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbāṃ: Kin-nu kho 'mhi sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhik-

khunā tesam yeva pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyāmitabbam. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evam jānāti: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ti. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesam yeva imesam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyāmitabbam. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno. sace tattha passati rajam va aṅgaṇam vā tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyāmatī, no ce tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā ten' eva attamano hoti: lābhā vata me. parisuddham vata me ti; evam eva kho āvuso sace bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesam yeva imesam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyāmitabbam; sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesūti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ANUMĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.



16.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā appahīnā. pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmim' dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjisatiti n' etaṃ tṭhānam vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Puna ca param' bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Puna ca param' bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti anattamanā āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti a. ā. kh. tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avītarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avītarāgo hoti... avigatatāṇho tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param' bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti — pe — evam - assāyaṃ duttiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe avītarago hoti — pe — evam-assāyaṃ tatiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadattham udarā-vadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram... devaññataro vā ti. tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ pañcama cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā appahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā pahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe — sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano anāhata-citto akhilaḷāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano a. a., tassa cittaṃ namati ātap-

pāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ pañcamo cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetokhilā pahīnā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamuecchinnā
honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vītarāgo hoti vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho.
Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vītarāgo hoti... vigatataṇho
tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p. evam- assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho
susamuecchinno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu
kāye vītarāgo hoti — pe — rūpe vītarāgo hoti — pe — na
yāvadattham udarāvadehakam bhūñjitvā seyyasukham passa-
sukham middhasukham anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave
bhikkhu na yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho susamuecchinno hoti.
Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataram devani-
kāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena
vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi
devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataram
devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ
sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā
bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya
anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. yassa cittaṃ namati ātap-
pāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam- assāyaṃ pañ-
camo cetaso vinibandho susamuecchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamuecchinnā honti. Yassa kassaci
bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā pahīnā. ime pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamuecchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhamma-
vinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānam-etaṃ
vijjati.

So chanda-samādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ
iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannā-
gataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsā-samādhipadhānasaṅ-
khārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. ussoḷhi yeva pañ-
camī. Sa kho so bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḷhipannarasāṅga-

samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya. bhabbo sambodhāya. bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā. tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvītāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun - ti. atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ; evam - eva kho bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḍhipannarasāṅgasamannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya. bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CETOKHILASUTTAṀ CHAṬṬHAṀ.

17.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Vanapatthapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti. asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati. aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. ananupattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemāṃ nānupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti

paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṃ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati. aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi. ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā. te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabbhāgaṃ vā tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṃ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāti. ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā. te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi. tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi. ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātaḥ — pe — na senāsanaḥ — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito; atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṃ ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā. te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅ-

cikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saikkhā pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ. na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati: tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāti. ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi. ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajjivam pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ. na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram gāmaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram nigamaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram nagaram upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram janapadam upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāti. ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho maṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi. tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato

anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāti. ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi. tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi. ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātahetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāti. ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi. tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi. ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātahetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati, tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti. asaṃhitaṃ-ca cittaṃ samādhīyati. aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. ananuppattaṃ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā. te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya

viharāmi. tassa me imaṃ puḅḅalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. ananupattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmi. ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakāsirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāva-jīvaṃ - pi so puḅḅalo anubandhitabbo. na pakkamitabbam, api panujjamānena pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VANAPATTHASŪTAM SATTAMAM.

18.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram - ādāya Kapilavattusmiṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kapilavattusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kiṃvādi samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. — Yathāvādi kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati. yathā ca pana kāmehi viśaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathāya chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhaye vītataṇhaṃ saṃnū nānuseti, evaṃvādi kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okam-

petvā jivhaṃ millāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Idhaṃ bhikkhave pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapāṭikkanto yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃ divāvihārāya. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdiṃ. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho bhikkhave Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucamkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yenaḥaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā mama saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko maṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādi samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇiṃ Sakkaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Yathāvādi kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sa-brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi visaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathinṃ chinna-kukkuccaṃ bhavābhavā vītataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseti. evaṃvādi kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ millāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādi pana bhante Bhagavā sadevake loke samārake sa-brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, kathaṃ - ca pana bhante Bhagavantaṃ kāmehi visaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathinṃ chinna-kukkuccaṃ bhavābhavā vītataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseti. — Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ pa-paṇcasāṇṇāsāṅkhā samudācaranti. ettha ce na - tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivaditabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ. es' ev' anto rā-gānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto paṭighānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto

ditṭhānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ. es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ. etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. idaṃ vatvā Sugato utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkaṇtassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajtvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan - nūna mayāṃ yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etad - avocuṃ: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajtvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesāṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkaṇtassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti; ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesāṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ,

pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhītena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajitum; yaṃ nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandham sākāpalāse sārāṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsāmpadam - idaṃ āyasmantānaṃ. Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisīvā amhe etaṃ atthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññetha. So h' āvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati. cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etaṃ atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. — Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati. cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā. atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etaṃ atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvappito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajitum. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno agaru-karivā ti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāssissāmi. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etad - avoca:

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddi-sīvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantiti. imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavataṃ saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi: Cakkhuṃ - c' āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ saṅ-

jānāti. yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi. yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti. yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu. Sotaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotavīññānaṃ — pe — ghānaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānavīññānaṃ — jivhāṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññānaṃ — kāyaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyavīññānaṃ — manaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manovīññānaṃ. tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā. yaṃ vedeti taṃ sañjānāti. yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi. yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti. yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu manovīññeyyesu dhammesu. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmim̐ sati rūpe sati cakkhuvīññāṇe sati phassapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. phassa-paññattiyā sati vedanāpaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. vedanāpaññattiyā sati saññāpaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. saññāpaññattiyā sati vitakkapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. vitakkapaññattiyā sati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācarapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim̐ sati sadde sati — pe — ghānasim̐ sati gandhe sati — jivhāya sati rase sati — kāyasim̐ sati phoṭṭhabbe sati — manasim̐ sati dhamme sati manovīññāṇe sati phassapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti ... t̐hānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmim̐ asati rūpe asati cakkhuvīññāṇe asati phassapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. phassapaññattiyā asati vedanāpaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. vedanāpaññattiyā asati saññāpaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. saññāpaññattiyā asati vitakkapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. vitakkapaññattiyā asati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācarapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim̐ asati sadde asati — pe — ghānasim̐ asati gandhe asati — jivhāya asati rase asati — kāyasim̐ asati phoṭṭhabbe asati — manasim̐ asati dhamme asati manovīññāṇe asati phassapaññattim̐ paññāpessatīti ... n' etaṃ t̐hānam vijjati. Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā sañ-

khittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā . . . vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantiti. imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantam yeva upasaṅkamitvā etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā no Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum: Idaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā . . . vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantiti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti. ettha ce na tṭhi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivadiṭṭabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ. es' ev' anto rāgānusaṃyānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto diṭṭhānusaṃyānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto mānānusaṃyānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto avijjānusaṃyānaṃ. es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivādatuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ. etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantiti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad ahoṣi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ

Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesāṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi pa-dehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto ti. — Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Mañ-ce pi tumhe bhikkhave etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, aham-pi taṃ evam-evam byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evañ-ca naṃ dhārethāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante puriso jighacchādubbalyapareto madhupiṇḍikaṃ adhigaccheyya, so yato yato sāyeyya labhetha sādum rasam asecanakam, evam-eva kho bhante cetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko yato yato imassa dhammapariyāyassa pañ-nāya atthaṃ upaparikkheyya labheth' eva attamanataṃ, labhetha cetaso pasādam. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehiti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MADHUPIṇḌIKASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

19.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāhaṃ dvidhā katvā dvidhā katvā vitakke vihareyyan-ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave yo cāyaṃ kāmavitakko yo ca byāpādavitakko yo ca vihiṃsāvitakko imaṃ ekabhāgam-akāsiṃ, yo cāyaṃ nekhanmavitakko yo ca abyāpādavitakko yo ca avihiṃsāvitakko imaṃ dutiyaṃ bhāgam-akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato up-

pajjati kāmavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ kāmavitakko. so ca kho attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatitī pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati, parabyābādhāya saṃvattatitī pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati. ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattatitī pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppannuppannam kāmavitakkaṃ pajahāṃ' eva vinodem' eva. byant' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati byāpāda-vitakko — pe — uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko ... anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatitī pi me ... anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppannuppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ pajahāṃ' eva vinodem' eva, byant' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Yaṇ-ñad-eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Kāmavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi nekkhammavitakkaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ kāmavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Byāpāda-vitakkaṃ ce ... Vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ vihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rakheyya. so tā gāvo tato tato daḍḍena ākoṭeyya patikoṭeyya sannirundheyya sannivāreyya. taṃ kissa hetu: passati hi so bhikkhave gopālako tatonidānaṃ vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā jāniṃ vā garahaṃ vā; evaṃ-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave addasam akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodāna-pakkhaṃ.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati nekkhammavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ nekkhammavitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiñ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, divasañ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi. rattindivañ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisāдеми ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati abyāpādavitakko — pe — uppajjati avihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ avihiṃsāvitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiñ - ce pi naṃ... samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisāдеми ekodikaromi samādahāmi. taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Yaññad - eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Nekkhammavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi kāmavitakkaṃ, nekkhammavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ nekkhammavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Abyāpādavitakkaṃ ce... Avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ, avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ avihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave giṃhānaṃ pacchime māse sabbasassesu gāmantasambhatesu gopālako gāvo rak-

kheyya, tassa rukkhamūlagatassa vā abbhokāsagatassa vā satikaraṇīyam - eva hoti: etā gāvo ti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave satikaraṇīyam - eva ahosi: ete dhammā ti.

Āraddhaṃ kho pana me bhikkhave viriyaṃ ahosi asalīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāradhho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggam. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte ... (*repeat from p. 22, l. 9 to p. 23, l. 25*)... Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino paḥitattassa viharato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave araṇṇe pavane mahantaṃ ninnam pallalaṃ, tam - enaṃ mahā migasaṅgho upanissāya vihareyya, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko pītigamaniyo taṃ maggaṃ pidaheyya, vivareyya kummaggaṃ, odaheyya okacaraṃ, ṭhapeyya okacārikaṃ; evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena anayabyasanaṃ tanuttaṃ āpajjeyya. Tass' eva kho pana bhikkhave mahato migasaṅghassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko pītigamaniyo taṃ maggaṃ vivareyya, pidaheyya kummaggaṃ, ūhaneyya okacaraṃ, nāseyya okacārikaṃ; evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññā-

panāya, ayañ - c' ev' ettha attho: Mahantaṃ ninnāṃ palla-
lan - ti kho bhikkhave kāmānaṃ - etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ. Mahā
migaśaṅgho ti kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ - etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ.
Puriso anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo ti kho
bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adbhivacanaṃ. Kummaggo
ti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikass' etaṃ micchāmaggassa adbhiv-
vacanaṃ, seyyathidaṃ: micchādiṭṭhiyā micchāsaṅkappassa
micchāvācāya micchākammantassa micchāājīvassa micchā-
vāyāmassa micchāsatiyā micchāsamādhissa. Okacaro ti kho
bhikkhave nandirāgass' etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ. Okacārikā ti
kho bhikkhave avijjāy' etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ. Puriso attha-
kāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo ti kho bhikkhave Tathā-
gatass' etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
Khemō maggo sovattiko pītigamaṇiyo ti kho bhikkhave
ariyass' etaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adbhivacanaṃ, seyya-
thidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācāya
sammākammantassa sammāājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammā-
satiyā sammāsamādhissa. Iti kho bhikkhave vivaṭṭo mayā
khemō maggo sovattiko pītigamaṇiyo, pihito kummaggo,
ūhato okacaro, nāsita okacārikā. Yaṃ bhikkhave satthārā
karaṇiyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ
upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamā-
dattha, mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha; ayaṃ vo am-
hākaṃ anusāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

DVEDHĀVITAKKASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

20.

Evam - me sutanti. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante

ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Adhicittam - anuyuttena bhikkhave bhikkhunā pañca ni-
mittāni kālena kālaṃ manasikātabbāni, katamāni pañca:
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi,
tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam
manasikātabbāni kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā
aññaṃ nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā
akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mo-
hūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti. tesam
pahānā ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisidati ekodi-
hoti samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho palagaṇḍo
vā palagaṇḍantevāsī vā sukhumāya āṇiyā olārikam āṇim
abhinīhaneyya abhinīhareyya abhinivajjeyya, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ nimittam
manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpa-
samhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi, tena bhik-
khave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam manasikā-
tabbāni kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasam-
hitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā
ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisidati ekodihoti samā-
dhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā aññaṃ
nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam uppajjant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavo upaparikkhitabbo: iti
p' ime vitakkā akusalā, iti p' ime vitakkā sāvajjā. iti p' ime
vitakkā dukkhavipākā ti; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ
upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi
te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjha-
taṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisidati ekodihoti samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇ-
ḍanakajātiko ahikunāpena vā kukkurakunāpena vā manussa-

kunapena vā kanthe āsattena aṭṭiyeyya harāyeyya jiguccheyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāro āpajjitabbo; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbhaththaṃ gacchanti. tesam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave cak-khumā puriso āpāthagatānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanakāmo assa, so nimīleyya vā aūṇena vā apalokeyya. evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ,uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikātabbaṃ; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbhaththaṃ gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sīghaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ sīghaṃ gacchāmi, yan - nūnāhaṃ saṇikaṃ gaccheyyan - ti, so saṇikaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ saṇikaṃ gacchāmi, yan - nūnāhaṃ tiṭṭheyyan - ti, so tiṭṭheyya. tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ ṭhito, yan - nūnāhaṃ nisīdeyyan - ti, so nisīdeyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ nisinno, yan - nūnāhaṃ nipajjeyyan - ti, so nipajjeyya. evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso oḷārikaṃ oḷārikaṃ iriyāpathaṃ abhinivajjetvā sukhumaṃ sukhumāṃ iriyāpathaṃ kappeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tāluma āhacca cetasa cittāni abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinipīletabbaṃ abhi-

santāpetabbaṃ; tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti. tesam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave balavā puriso dubbala-taraṃ purisaṃ sīse vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evam-eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajjant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinippīletabbaṃ abhisantāpetabbaṃ, tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti. tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittaṃ āgamma yaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto kusālūpasamhitā ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti. tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-

hoti samādhīyati; ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṣi vitakkapariyāyapathesu, yaṃ vitakkam ākaṅkhissati taṃ vitakkam vitakkessati, yaṃ vitakkam n' ākaṅkhissati na taṃ vitakkam vitakkessati; acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antam - akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

VITAKKASANTHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAM.

SĪHANĀDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

21.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm ativeḷam saṃsaṭṭho viharati. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati; sace koci bhikkhu āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa sammukhā tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsaṭi ten' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno kupito anattamaṇo adhikaraṇam - pi karoti, sace pana koci bhikkhu tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsaṭi tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamaṇā adhikaraṇam - pi karonti. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Āyasmā bhante Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm ativeḷam saṃsaṭṭho viharati; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati; sace koci bhikkhu ... adhikaraṇam - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Moliyaphaggunam bhikkhum āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Phagguna āmantetiti. Evam-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasman-tam Moliyaphaggunam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Phag-guna āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Moliya-phagguno tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam-antaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mo-liyaphaggunam Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Phagguna bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ ativelam saṃsaṭṭho viharasi; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kira tvaṃ Phag-guna bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ viharasi: sace koci bhikkhu tuy-haṃ sammukhā tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī tena tvaṃ kupito anattamano adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karosi, sace pana koci bhikkhu tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā tuyhaṃ avaṇ-ṇaṃ bhāsatī tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamanā adhi-karaṇaṃ - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kira tvaṃ Phagguna bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ viharasīti. — Evam - bhante. — Nanu tvaṃ Phagguna kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pab-bajito ti. — Evam - bhante. — Na kho te etaṃ Phagguna patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-jitassa yaṃ - tvaṃ bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ ativelam saṃsaṭṭho vihareyyāsi. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvaṃ Phag-guna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cit-taṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchā-ressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguna sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāṇinā pa-hāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ dadeyya satthena pahāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ ... sikkhi-tabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā avaṇṇaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvaṃ ... sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci pāṇinā pahāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ dadeyya satthena pa-

hāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ Phagguna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguna sikkhitabbaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ārādhayimsu vata me bhikkhave bhikkhū ekaṃ samayaṃ cittaṃ. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū āmantesiṃ: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - cāti. Na me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇīyā ahoṣi; satuppādakaraṇīyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātummahāpathe ājaññaratho yutto assa ṭhito odhastapatodo. tam - enaṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadamma - sārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyya pi paccāsāreyya pi. evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave na me tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇīyā ahoṣi, satuppādakaraṇīyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karotha, evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmaṣṣa vā nigamaṣṣa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ. taṇ - c' assa elandehi sañchannaṃ, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yā tā sālalatṭhiyo kuṭilā oṇāpaharaṇiyo tā tacchetvā bahiddhā nīhareyya antovanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, yā pana tā sālalatṭhiyo ujukā sujātā tā sammā parihareyya, evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave sālavanaṃ aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karotha.

evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imissā yeva Sāvattiya Vede-hikā nāma gahapatānī ahoṣi. Vede-hikāya bhikkhave gaha-patāniya evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vede-hikā gahapatānī. nivātā Vede-hikā gahapatānī, upasantā Vede-hikā gahapatānī ti. Vede-hikāya kho pana bhikkhave gahapatāniya Kālī nāma dāsī ahoṣi. dakkhā analasā susaṃ-vihitakammantā. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīya dāsīya etad-aḥosi: Mayhaṃ kho ayyāya evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhug-gato: soratā Vede-hikā gahapatānī. nivātā Vede-hikā gahapatānī. upasantā Vede-hikā gahapatānī ti; kin-nu kho me ayyā santaṃ yeva nu kho ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti udāhu asantaṃ, udāhu mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā san-taṃ yeva ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan-nūnāhaṃ ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ - ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsī divā utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsiti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsī. divā utthāsiti kupitā anattamanā bhūkuṭṭim akāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīya dāsīya etad-aḥosi: Santaṃ yeva kho me ayyā ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asan-taṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā santaṃ yeva ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan-nūnāhaṃ bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ - ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsī divātaraṃ utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthā-siti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsī, divā utthāsiti kupitā anattamanā anattamanavācam nicchā-resi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīya dāsīya etad-aḥosi: San-taṃ yeva kho me ayyā ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā santaṃ yeva ajjhattaṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan-nūnāhaṃ bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ - ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsī divātaraṃ yeva utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ

etad - avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā aggālasūciṃ gahetvā sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, sīsaṃ vobhindi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi bhinnena sīsenā lohitenā gaḷantena paṭivissakānaṃ ujjhāpesi: Passath' ayye soratāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye nivātāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye upasantāya kammaṃ, ka-thaṃ hi nāma ekadāsikāya: divā utthāsīti kupitā anatta-manā aggālasūciṃ gahetvā sīse pahāraṃ dassati sīsaṃ vobhindissatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikāya gahapatāniyā aparena samayena evaṃ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchi: caṇḍī Vedehikā gahapatāni, anivātā Vedehikā gahapatāni, anupasantā Vedehikā gahapatāni ti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco bhikkhu tāvad - eva soratasorato hoti nivātanivāto hoti upasantūpasanto hoti yāva na amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti; yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti atha kho bhikkhu sorato ti veditabbo nivāto ti veditabbo upasanto ti veditabbo. Nāhan - taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ suvaco ti vadāmi yo cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilāna-paccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati, taṃ kissa hetu: taṃ hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ alabhamāno na suvaco hoti na sovacassataṃ āpajjati. Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamāno suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati tam - ahaṃ suvaco ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave: Dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamānā suvacā bhavissāma sovacassataṃ āpajjis-sāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ: kālena vā akālena vā, bhūtena vā abhūtena vā, saṇhena vā pharusena vā, atthasaṃhitena vā anattasaṃhitena vā, mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ akālena vā; bhūtena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ pharusena vā; atthasaṃhitena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ

anattasamhitenā vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇāṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya jkuddālapitakāṃ ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim apaṭhavim karissāmiti, so tatra tatra khaṇeyya, tatra tatra vikireyya, tatra tatra oṭṭhubhēyya, tatra tatra omutteyya: apaṭhavī bhavasi, apaṭhavī bhavasiti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim apaṭhavim kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante mahāpaṭhavī gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā apaṭhavī kātum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā... dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum... dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇāṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ paṭhavisamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lākaṃ vā haliddim vā nilaṃ vā mañjitṭhaṃ vā ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imasmiṃ ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmiṃ ākāse rūpāni likhēyya rūpapātubhāvaṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaṃ rūpāni likhitum rūpapātubhāvaṃ kātum. yāvad-eva ca

pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṃ — ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ ākāśasamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ādittāṃ tiṇukkaṃ ādāya. so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imāya ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgaṃ nadim̐ santāpessāmi samparitāpessāmiti. Taṃ kim- maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgaṃ nadim̐ santāpeyya samparitāpeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. taṃ kissa hetu: Gaṅgā hi bhante nadī gambhīrā appameyyā. sā na sukarā ādittāya tiṇukkāya santāpetum̐ samparitāpetum̐. yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṃ — ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ Gaṅgāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā suparimadditā mudukā tūlinī chinnaśassarā chinnaśabbharā, atha puriso āgaccheyya kaṭṭhaṃ vā kaṭhalāṃ vā ādāya. so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ bilārabhastāṃ madditaṃ sumadditaṃ suparimadditaṃ mudukaṃ tūlinim̐ chinnaśassaraṃ chinnaśabbharaṃ kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaraṃ karissāmi bharaśbharaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim- maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso amum̐ bilārabhastāṃ madditaṃ sumadditaṃ suparimadditaṃ mudukaṃ tūlinim̐ chinnaśassaraṃ chinnaśabbharaṃ kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaraṃ kareyya bharaśbharaṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: asu hi bhante bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā suparimadditā mudukā tūlinī chinnaśassarā chinnaśabbharā, sā na sukarā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaraṃ kātum̐ bharaśbharaṃ kātum̐, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave 'pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena

vā akālena vā bhūtena vā abhūtena vā saṇhena vā pharusena vā atthasaṃhitena vā anattasaṃhitena vā mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena vā... abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā... pharusena vā; atthasaṃhitena vā... anattasaṃhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā. tañ - ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ - ca sabbāvantam lokam bilāra-bhastāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Ubbatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā āgamaṅgāni okanteyyum, tatrāpi yo mano padūseyya na me so tena sāsanakaro. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā. tañ - ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ - ca sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Imaṃ - ca tumhe bhikkhave kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikareyyātha. passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ vacanapathaṃ aṇum vā thūlam vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave imaṃ kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikarotha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanū te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KAKACŪPAMASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM

22.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avocum: Saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca. mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ. na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aneka-pariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā. alaṇ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgarakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ - pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjiamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad - eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gad-

dhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum. atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocum: Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhante bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamtivā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avocumha: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhe etad - avoca: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāma samanuyuñjimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṃ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādīnava ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ - pi kho bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhehi samanuyuñjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad - eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Yato kho mayaṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayaṃ etam - atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ āmantehi: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetiti.

Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, alaṇ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahu - dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi. attānaṃ - ca khanasi bahuṇ - ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: Api nāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo usmīkato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sa - kena pāpakena diṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchis - sāmiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me

bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ - ca khanati bahuṃ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. anekapariyāyena hi no bhante antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā. alaṃ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave. sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave antarāyikā dhammā vuttā mayā, alaṃ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ - ca khanati bahuṃ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati, taṃ hi tassa moghapurissassa bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. So vata bhikkhave aṇṇatr' eva kāmehi aṇṇatra kāmasaṇṇāya aṇṇatra kāmavītakkehi kāme paṭisevissatiti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Idha bhikkhave ekacce moghapurissā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthāṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ; te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ anupaparikkhantaṃ na nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te upārambhānisāṃsā c' eva dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti itivādappamokkhānisāṃsā ca, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti taṃ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhonti. tesāṃ te dhammā duggahitā digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesī alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno. so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ bhoge vā naigutṭhe vā gaṇheyya, tassa so alagaddo paṭiparivattitvā hatthe vā bāhāya vā aṇṇatarasmiṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅge daseyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti... duggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ, te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhanti. tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhataṃ nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te na c' eva upārambhāni-saṃsū dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti na itivādapamokkhāni-saṃsā, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti taṃ c' assa atthaṃ anubhonti. tesāṃ te dhammā suggahītā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesī alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ enaṃ ajapadena daṇḍena suniggaḥitaṃ niggaṇheyya, ajapadena daṇḍena suniggaḥitaṃ niggaḥetvā gīvāya suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya; kiñcāpi so bhikkhave alagaddo tassa purisassa hatthaṃ vā bāhaṃ vā aññatarāṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ bhogehi paliveṭheyya, atha kho so u' eva tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti... suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yassa me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājāneyyātha tathā naṃ dhāreyyātha, yassa ca pana me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ na ājāneyyātha ahaṃ vo tattha paṭipucchitabbo ye vā pan' assu viyattā bhikkhū.

Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukena manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso addhānamaggapaṭipanno, so passeyya mahantaṃ udakaṇṇavaṃ, orimaṇ-tiraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pārimaṇ-tiraṃ khemaṃ appaṭibhayaṃ, na cāssa nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya; tassa evaṃ

assa: Ayaṃ kho mahā udakaṇṇavo, orimaṇ - ca tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pāriman - tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ. na - tthi ca nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyyaṇ - ti. Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyya; tassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ sīse vā āropetvā khandhe vā uccāretvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyaṇ - ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: api nu so puriso evaṃkāri tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assāti. — No h' etaṃ - bhante. — Kathaṃkāri ca so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa: Idha bhikkhave tassa purisassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ thale vā ussādetvā udaye vā uplāpetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyaṇ - ti. Evaṃkāri kho so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave kullūpamo mayā dhammo desito nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya. Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave ājānantehi dhammā pi vo pahātābbā. pag - eva adhammā.

Cha - y - imāni bhikkhave diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, kata māui cha: Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya - dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'haṃ - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, vedanaṃ: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātāṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ - pi: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhaviṣṣāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-

dhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti, tam - pi: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovidō ariyadhamme suvinīto. sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovidō sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto. rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati. vedanaṃ: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam - pi: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo. sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti, tam - pi: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati. So evaṃ samanupassanto asati na paritassati.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Siyā nu kho bhante bahiddhā asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti: Ahū vata me. tam vata me na tthi, siyā vata me, tam vatāham na labhāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattāliṃ kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati paritassanā hoti. — Siyā pana bhante bahiddhā asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ hoti: Ahū vata me, tam vata me na tthi, siyā vata me. tam vatāham na labhāmiti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattāliṃ kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati aparitassanā hoti. — Siyā nu kho bhante ajjhattam asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā. so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādiṭṭhāna-pariyuṭṭhānābhivinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhārasamathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya taṇhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammam desentassa. Tassa evaṃ

hoti: Uccijjissāmi nāma su. vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālīm kandati, sammoham āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā. so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo `sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādhiṭṭhāna-pariyutṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhāra-samathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya taṇhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: Uccijjissāmi nāma su. vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālīm kandati. na sammoham āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā hoti.

Taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ parigaṇheyyātha yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ pariggahaṃ yvāssa pariggaho ... tath' eva tiṭṭheyyāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave. aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ na samaṇupassāmi yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo. sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ upādiyetha yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ attavādupādānaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave. aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayetha yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ diṭṭhinissayaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave. aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ

nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā.

Attani vā bhikkhave sati attaniyam-me ti assāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attaniye vā bhikkhave sati attā me ti assāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attani ca bhikkhave attaniye ca saccato thetāto anupalabbhamāne yam-p' idam ditthiṭṭhānam: so loko so attā. so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo. sassatisamam tath' eva ṭhassāmiti. nanāyam bhikkhave kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: rūpam niccam vā aniccām vā ti. — Aniccām bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti. — Dukkham bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ-nu tam samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama. eso 'ham'-asmī. eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti. — Dukkham bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ-nu tam samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saññā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti. — Dukkham bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ-nu tam samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti. — Dukkham bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ-nu tam samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: viññāṇam niccam vā aniccām vā ti. — Aniccām bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti. — Dukkham bhante. — Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kallaṇ-nu tam samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama. eso 'ham'-asmī. eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave yam kiñci rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā

vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā, hinaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaceuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā, hinaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, saññāya nibbindati, saṅkhāresu nibbindati, viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati; nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam-iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho iti pi, saṅkiṇṇaparikho iti pi. abbūḷhesiko iti pi. niraggaḷo iti pi. ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro viśaṃyutto iti pi. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahīnā hoti uccinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ponobhaviko jātisaṃsāro pahīno hoti uccinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūḷhesiko hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno tanhā pahīnā hoti uccinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūḷhesiko hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti uccinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvakatāni āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro viśaṃyutto hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno hoti uccinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anup-

pādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannad-
dhajo pannabhāro visamṃyutto hoti.

~Evaṃ vimuttacittāṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhū sa-Indā
devā sa-Brahmakā sa-Pajāpatikā anvesaṃ nādhigacchanti:
idaṃ nissitaṃ tathāgatassa viññāṇaṃ - ti. taṃ kissa hetu:
Diṭṭhe vāhaṃ bhikkhave dhamme tathāgataṃ ananuvejjo ti
vadāmi. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyim eke
samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti:
Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo. sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ
vibhavaṃ paññāpetiti. Yathā vāhaṃ bhikkhave na, yathā
cāhaṃ na vadāmi. tathā maṃ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko sa-
maṇo Gotamo. sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ
paññāpetiti. Pubbe cāhaṃ bhikkhave etarahi ca dukkhaṃ - c'
eva paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave
pare Tathāgataṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī, tatra bhik-
khave Tathāgatassa na hoti āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso
anabhiraddhi. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakka-
ronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. tatra bhikkhave Tathā-
gatassa na hoti ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvi-
tattaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti
garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa
evaṃ hoti: Yaṃ kho idaṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha me eva-
rūpā kārā kariyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi
pare akkoseyyuṃ paribhāseyyuṃ roseyyuṃ. tatra tumhehi na
āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā.
Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garu-
kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ. tatra tumhehi na ānando na
somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Tasmātiha
bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ mā-
neyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ. tatra tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Yaṃ kho
idaṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha no evarūpā kārā kariyanti.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha,
taṃ vo paḥiṇaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na
tumhākaṃ. taṃ pajahatha. taṃ vo paḥiṇaṃ digharattaṃ
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ,

taṃ pajahatha, sā vo paḥīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saññā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo paḥīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo paḥīnā d. h. s. bhavissanti. Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya; api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotīti. — No h' etam - bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: na hi no etam - bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave — pe — saññā bhikkhave — saṅkhārā bhikkhave — viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsava vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anupattasaddatthā parikkhīṇabhavaśaṃyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, vāṭṭaṃ tesāṃ na - tthi - paññāpanāyā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni paḥīnāni sabbe te opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīṇi saṃyojanāni paḥīnāni rāgadosamohā tanubhūtā sabbe te sakadāgāmino, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīṇi saṃyojanāni paḥīnāni sabbe te sotāpannā avini-

pātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme... chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū dhammānusārino saddhānusārino sabbe te sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo. uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme. uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike. yesaṃ mayi saddhāmattaṃ pemamattaṃ sabbe te saggaparāyanā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ALAGADDŪPAMASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

23.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo Andhavane viharati. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanam obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā Kumārakassapo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kumārakassapaṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa laṅgim: laṅgī bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa laṅgim, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa uddhumāyikaṃ: uddhumāyikā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa dvidhāpathaṃ: dvidhāpatho bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa caṅgavāraṃ: caṅgavāraṃ bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha:

Ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa kummaṃ: kummo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa kummaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa asisūnaṃ: asisūnā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa maṃsapesiṃ: maṃsapesi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa nāgaṃ: nāgo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Tiṭṭhatu nāgo. mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karoḥi nāgassāti. Ime kho tvaṃ bhikkhu pañhe Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi. Nāhaṃ - taṃ bhikkhu passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyakaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi.

Atha kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Imaṃ bhante rattiṃ aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho bhante sū devatā maṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya — pe — ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca bhante sū devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi. Ko nu kho bhante vammiko. kā rattiṃ dhūmayanā, kā divā pajjalanā, ko brāhmaṇo. ko sumedho, kiṃ satthaṃ, kiṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, kā laṅgi. kā ud-dhumāyikā, ko dvidhāpatho, kiṃ caṅgavāraṃ. ko kummo, kā asisūnā, kā maṃsapesi, ko nāgo ti.

Vammiko ti kho bhikkhu imass' etaṃ cātummahābhūti-kassa kāyassa adhivacanāṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odana-kummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-vid-dhamsanadhammassa. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu divā kammante ārabha rattiṃ anuvitakketi anuvicarati ayam rattiṃ dhūma-yanā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rattiṃ anuvitakketvā anuvicāretvā divā kammante payojeti kāyena vācāya manasā ayam divā pajalanā. Brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhu Tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Sumedho ti kho bhikkhu sekhass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ. Satthan - ti kho bhikkhu ariyāy' etaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ. Abhik-khaṇan - ti kho bhikkhu viriyārambhass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Laṅgi ti kho bhikkhu avijjāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa laṅgiṃ, pajaha avijjāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Uddhumāyikā ti kho bhikkhu kodhu-pāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, pajaha kodhupāyāsāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Dvidhāpatho ti kho bhikkhu vicikicchāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, pajaha vicikicchāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Caṅgavāran - ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: kāmaccchandanivaraṇassa byāpādanīvaraṇassa thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇassa vici-kicchānīvaraṇassa; ukkhipa caṅgavāraṇaṃ, pajaha pañca nī-varaṇe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Kummo ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ upādānak-khandhānaṃ adhivacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhan-dhassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārupādānakkbandhassa viññāṇupādānakkhandhassa; uk-hipa kummaṃ, pajaha pañc' upādānakkhandhe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Asisūnā ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: cakkhuviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, sotaviññeyyā-naṃ saddānaṃ — pe — ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ — jivhā-viññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ — kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ iṭ-ṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasānaṃ

hitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ; ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, pajaha pañca kāmā-
guṇe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa
attho. Maṃsapesīti kho bhikkhu nandirāgass' etaṃ adhiva-
canaṃ; ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, pajaha nandirāgaṃ, abhik-
khaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Nāgo
ti kho bhikkhu khīṇāsavass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanaṃ;
tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti
ayam - etassa attho ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Kumāra-
kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

VAMMĪKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

24.

Evam - me sutanti. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā
jātibhūmakā bhikkhū jātibhūmiyaṃ vassaṃ rutthā yena Bha-
gavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te
bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhikkhave jāti-
bhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ
evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca santuṭṭho santuṭṭhikathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca pavitto pavivekakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho asaṃsaggakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca āraddhaviṛiyo viriyārambha-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca sīlasampanno sīla-
sampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca samādhi-
sampanno samādhisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā,
attanā ca paññāsampanno paññāsampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttisampanno vimuttisampadā-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassana-
sampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, ovādako viññāpako sandassako samādapako

samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti. — Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāniputto jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūma-kānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: At-tanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā... sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad-aḥosi: Lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, suladdha-lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, yassa viññū sabrahmacārī Satthu sammukhā anumāssa anumāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, taṃ - ca Satthā abbhānumodati; app - eva ca nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtēna saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma, app - eva nāma siyā kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi; anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tad - avasari. Tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assosi kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto: Bhagavā kira Sā-vattiṃ anupatto Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anātha-piṇḍikassa ārāme ti. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāni-putto senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Sā-vatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bha-gavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyas-mantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bha-gavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkāmi divāvihārāya.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Yassa kho tvaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Puṇṇassa nāma bhikkhuno Mantāniputtassa abhiṇhaṃ kittayamāno hosi so

Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito sam-
 uttejito sampahaṁsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā
 anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padak-
 khinaṁ katvā yena Andhavanam tena pakkanto divāvihārā-
 yāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taramānarūpo nisīdanam
 ādāya āyasmantaṁ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṁ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
 anubandhi sīsānulokī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāni-
 putto Andhavanam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṁ rukkhamaḷe
 divāvihāram nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Sāriputto Andhavanam
 ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṁ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāram nisīdi.
 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam patisallāṇā
 vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtēna saddhim
 sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam-
 antam nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto
 āyasmantaṁ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṁ etad - avoca: Bhagavati
 no āvuso brahmacariyam vussatīti. — Evam - āvuso ti. — Kin - nu
 kho āvuso silavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussa-
 titi. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisud-
 dhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam
 āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -
 pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
 cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso
 maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
 cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso
 paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam
 vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso nāṇa-
 dassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. —
 No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhattham
 Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
 idam āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idam
 āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso nāṇadassanavisuddhattham
 Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
 idam āvuso ti vadesi. Kimatthañ - carah' āvuso Bhagavati

brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Anupādā parinibbānatthaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhi - visuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso nāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso nāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imaḥsa bhāsitaṃ attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

Silavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa. sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa. Cittavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Nāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa. Aññatra ca āvuso imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānaṃ abhavissa, puthujjano parinibbāyeyya, puthujjano hi āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi. Tena h' āvuso upaman - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa Sāvatthiyaṃ

paṭivasantassa Sākete kiñcid-eva accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ uppaj-
 jeyya, tassa antarā ca Sāvattthiṃ antarā ca Sāketam satta ratha-
 vinītāni upaṭṭhapeyyum. Atha kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepuradvārā paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ
 abhirūheyya, paṭhamena rathavinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ
 pāpuṇeyya; paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ vissajjeyya dutiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītaṃ abhirūheyya, dutiyena rathavinītena tatiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītaṃ pāpuṇeyya; dutiyaṃ ... pāpuṇeyya; tatiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇeyya; catuttham ... pāpuṇeyya; pañcamam rathavinītaṃ
 vissajjeyya chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ abhirūheyya, chaṭṭhena
 rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇeyya; chaṭṭham
 rathavinītaṃ vissajjeyya sattamam rathavinītaṃ abhirūheyya,
 sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupāpuṇeyya antepura-
 dvāram. Tam - enaṃ antepuradvāragataṃ samānam mittā-
 maccā nātisālohitā evaṃ puccheyyum: Iminā tvaṃ mahārāja
 rathavinītena Sāvattthiyā Sāketam anuppatto antepuradvāran-
 ti. Katham byākaramāno nu kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Ko-
 salo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. — Evaṃ byākara-
 māno kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno
 byākareyya: Idha me Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasantassa Sākete
 kiñcid-eva accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ uppajji. Tassa me antarā
 ca Sāvattthiṃ antarā ca Sāketam satta rathavinītāni upaṭṭha-
 pesum. Atha khvāham Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepura-
 dvārā paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ, paṭhamena ratha-
 vinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ; paṭhamam ratha-
 vinītaṃ nissajiṃ dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ, dutiyena
 rathavinītena tatiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ; dutiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇiṃ; tatiyaṃ ... pāpuṇiṃ; catuttham ... pāpuṇiṃ; pañca-
 mam rathavinītaṃ nissajiṃ chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ,
 chaṭṭhena rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ;
 chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ nissajiṃ sattamam rathavinītaṃ abhi-
 rūhiṃ, sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anuppatto ante-
 puradvāran - ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho āvuso rājā
 Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. —
 Evaṃ - eva kho āvuso silavisuddhi yāvad-eva cittavisuddhat-
 thā, cittavisuddhi yāvad-eva diṭṭhivisuddhatthā, diṭṭhivisuddhi
 yāvad-eva kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhatthā, kaṅkhāvitaraṇa-

visuddhi yāvad - eva maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva ñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, ñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva anupādā parinibbānatthā. Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pan' āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Puṇṇo ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, Mantāniputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Acchariyaṃ āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso. yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta eva - evaṃ āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa byākatā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ muddhanā pariharantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya, tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā amhākam - pi suladdham ye mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pana āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Upatisso ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ. Sāriputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimha: āyasmā Sāriputto ti; sace hi mayāṃ jāneyyāma: āyasmā Sāriputto ti, ettakam - pi no na - ppaṭibhāseyya. Acchariyaṃ āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta eva - evaṃ āyasmatā Sāriputtana gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa pucchitā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ muddhanā pariharantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya,

tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Ambhākam - pi lābhā ambhākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsanāyāti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aūñamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samanumodimsūti.

RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

25.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Na bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ: imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā paribhuñjantā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto ciraṃ dīgham - addhānaṃ yāpentūti. Evañca kho bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ: imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissanti, anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjissanti, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjissanti, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissanti imasmim nivāpe ti.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe. Evañ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā

yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivrameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharim̐su. Tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti. tesāṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ pattakāyānaṃ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi. balaviriye parihīne tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madāṃ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjim̐su. pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan-nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivrameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharim̐su; tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti, tesāṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ pattakāyānaṃ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su; te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madāṃ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayāṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa

upanissāya āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjissāma. appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu. te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu. amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimsu. appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparissāya ca etad -ahosi: Saṭha -ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas -su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā. imaṃ -ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesaṃ jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yan -nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app -eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresuṃ. Addasāsuṃ kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparissā ca tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāhaṃ agamaṃsu. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan -nūna mayam — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te pa-

t̥hamā migajātā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na
 parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā
 migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā —
 pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa
 iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-nūna mayam̐ — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi
 migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-
 nūna mayam̐ amum̐ nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ nevāpikassa upanissāya
 āsayam̐ kappeyyāma. tatr' āsayam̐ kappetvā amum̐ nivāpam̐
 nivuttam̐ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
 bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
 na madam̐ āpajjissāma. amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpaj-
 jissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavis-
 sāma nevāpikassa amusmim̐ nivāpe ti; te amum̐ nivāpam̐ ni-
 vuttam̐ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam̐ kappayim̐su, tatr'
 āsayam̐ kappetvā amum̐ nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ nevāpikassa
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐
 āpajjim̐su, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjim̐su, appa-
 mattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesum̐ nevāpikassa amus-
 mim̐ nivāpe. Tatra nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparissāya ca etad-
 ahosi: Saṭha -ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhi-
 mantas -su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṇ -ca nāma
 nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam̐ jānāma āgatiṃ vā
 gatiṃ vā. yaṇ -nūna mayam̐ imam̐ nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ mahatihi
 daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam̐ anuparivāreyyāma, app-
 eva nāma tatiyānam̐ migajātānam̐ āsayam̐ passeyyāma yattha
 te gāham̐ gaccheyyū -ti. Te amum̐ nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ ma-
 hatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam̐ anuparivāresum̐.
 Addasāsum̐ kho nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparissā ca tatiyānam̐
 migajātānam̐ āsayam̐ yattha te gāham̐ agamam̐su; evaṃ hi te
 tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.
 Yaṇ -nūna mayam̐ yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpika-
 parisāya ca tatr' āsayam̐ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam̐ kappetvā
 amum̐ nivāpam̐ nivuttam̐ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amuc-
 chitā bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-
 janāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā
 na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathā-

kāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca tatṛ' āsayam kappayimsu, tatṛ' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amuechitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu. amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu. appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-ahosi: Saṭha-ssu nām' ime catutthā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas-su nām' ime catutthā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ-ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesaṃ jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yaṃ-nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daḍḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma. app-eva nāma catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daḍḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresum. N' eva kho bhikkhave addasāsum nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-ahosi: Sace kho mayam catutthe migajāte ghaṭṭessāma te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, evaṃ imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ sabbaso migajātā riñcissanti. yaṃ-nūna mayam catutthe migajāte ajjupekkhēyyāmāti. Ajjupekkhimsu kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthe migajāte. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā migajātā parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya. ayaṃ c' ev' ettha attho: Nivāpo ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Nevāpiko ti kho bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adhivacanāṃ. Nevāpikaparīsā ti kho bhikkhave Mārāparīsāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Migajātā ti kho bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja

mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjiṃsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjiṃsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjiṃsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā tathūpame aham ime paṭhame samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpam nivuttam Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjiṃsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjiṃsu. mattā samānā pamādam āpajjiṃsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise, evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭivirameyyāma. bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭiviramimsu. bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimsu. te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesum. sāmākabhakkhā pi ahesum. nivārabhakkhā pi ahesum. daddulabhakkhā pi ahesum, haṭabhakkhā pi ahesum. kaṇabhakkhā pi ahesum. ācāmabhakkhā pi ahesum, piṇṇākabhakkhā pi ahesum. tiṇabhakkhā pi ahesum. gomayabhakkhā pi ahesum. vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpesum pavattaphalabhojī. Tesam gimhānam pacchime māse tiṇodakasāṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti. tesam adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne cetovimutti parihāyi. cetovimuttiyā parihīnāya tam - eva nivāpam nivuttam Mārassa paccāgamaṃsu tāni ca lokāmisāni. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjiṃsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjiṃsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjiṃsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mā-

rassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave dutiyā miga-jātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime dutiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccīmsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccīmsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihareyyāmaṃti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... viharīmsu; te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesuṃ... pavattaphalabhojī; tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse... tāni ca lokāmisāni; te tattha anupakhajja... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccīmsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayaṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayaṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madaṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayaṃ kappayīmsu, tatr' āsayaṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjīmsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madaṃ āpajjīmsu, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjīmsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā

iti pi. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime tatiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesuṃ: sassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi; evaṃ hi te tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yaṇ - nūna mayaṃ yattha agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madaṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāma - karaṇīyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te yattha agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappayim̐su; tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave catutthā migajātā tathūpame aham ime catutthe samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave agati Mārassa ca Māraparisāya ca: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ea kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasāññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasāññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma na-tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loka visattikaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

NIVĀPASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

26.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avocuṃ: Cirassutā no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā, sādhu mayaṃ āvuso Ānanda labheyyāma Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathāṃ savanāyāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatha, app - eva nāma labheyyātha Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathāṃ savanāyāti. — Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāmaṃ Ānanda yena Pubbārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti. Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya.
 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkamissāma gattāni parisīncitun - ti.
 Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.
 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisīncitum; Pubba-
 koṭṭhake gattāni parisīncitvā paccuttaritvā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi
 gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhaga-
 vantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamo avidūre; ramaṇiyo bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamo. pāsādiko bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo;
 sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa as-
 samo ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Adhivāsesi
 Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ramma-
 kassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho
 pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Rammakassa brāhma-
 ṇassa assame dhammiyā kathāya sannisinnā honti. Atha kho
 Bhagavā bahidvāraṇakoṭṭhake aṭṭhāsi kathāpariyosānaṃ āgama-
 yamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṃ viditvā ukkā-
 sitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi; vivarimsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 dvāraṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamaṃ pavisitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bha-
 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi
 kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti.
 Bhagavantaṃ - eva kho no bhante ārabhha dhammī kathā
 vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Sādhu bhikkhave,
 etaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ sad-
 dhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe dham-
 miyā kathāya sannisideyyātha. Samnipatitānaṃ vo bhik-
 khave dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ: dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā
 tuṇhībhāvo.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave pariyesanā: ariyā ca pariyesanā
 anariyā ca pariyesanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā pari-
 yesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātidhammo samāno
 jātidhammaṃ - neva pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno

jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo... attanā maraṇadhammo... attanā sokadhammo... attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jātidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave jātidhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ jātīdhammañ, ajeḷakaṃ jātīdhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ jātīdhammañ, hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ jātīdhammañ, jātarūparaajataṃ jātīdhammañ. Jātīdhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jarādhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave jarādhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ j., ajeḷakaṃ j., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ j., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ j., jātarūparaajataṃ jarādhammañ. Jarādhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave byādhidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave byādhidhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ by., ajeḷakaṃ by., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ by., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ byādhidhammañ. Byādhīdhammā h' ete... byādhīdhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ m., ajeḷakaṃ m., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ m., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ maraṇadhammañ. Maraṇadhammā h' ete... maraṇadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sokadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave sokadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ s., ajeḷakaṃ s., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ s., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ sokadhammañ. Sokadhammā h' ete... sokadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave saṅkilesadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave saṅkilesadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ saṅkilesadhammañ, ajeḷakaṃ saṅkilesadhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ saṅkilesadhammañ, hatthigavāssa-vaḷavaṃ saṅkilesadhammañ, jātarūparaajataṃ saṅkilesadhammañ. Saṅkilesadhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave anariyā pariyesanā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā pariyesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādinavaṃ

viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. attanā jarādhhammo samāno jarādhhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno .. abyādhim .., attanā maraṇadhammo samāno .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammo samāno .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave ariyā pariyesaṇā.

Aham-pi sudam bhikkhave pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisatto va samāno attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhhammo samāno jarādhhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā byādhidhammo attanā maraṇadhammo, attanā sokadhammo attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad -ahosi: Kin - nu kho ahaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi. attanā jarādhhammo samāno — pe — attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi; yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ. attanā jarādhhammo .. ajaraṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo .. abyādhim .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo .. amataṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā sokadhammo .. asokaṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ - ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā akāmakānaṃ mātāpitunnaṃ assumukhānaṃ rudantānaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pariyesaṃāno yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim. upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad -avocaṃ: Icchāmi ahaṃ āvuso Kālāma imasmim dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo maṃ etad -avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū

puriso nacirass' eva sakaṃ ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpunim. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādaṃ - ca vadāmi theravādaṃ - ca, jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ - c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālāro Kālāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ kevalaṃ saddhāmattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti, addhā Ālāro Kālāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharatiti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanaṃ pavedesi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi saddhā, mayhaṃ p' atthi saddhā; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi viriyaṃ, mayhaṃ p' atthi viriyaṃ; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi sati, mayhaṃ p' atthi sati; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi samādhi, mayhaṃ p' atthi samādhi; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi paññā, mayhaṃ p' atthi paññā; yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ yaṃ dhammaṃ Ālāro Kālāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva taṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihasim. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Ettāvatā kho ahaṃ āvuso imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemīti. — Ahaṃ - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdhaṃ no āvuso, ye mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ tādissaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yāhaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi taṃ tvaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ

tvam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi tam-aham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi. Iti yāham dhammam jānāmi tam tvam dhammam jānāsi, yam tvam dhammam jānāsi tam-aham dhammam jānāmi. Iti yādiso aham tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso aham. Ehi dāni āvuso. ubho va santā imam gaṇam pariharāmāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ācariyo me samāno antevāsiṃ maṃ samānam attano samasamam ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyam dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirōdhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. yāvad-eva ākiñcaṇṇāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave tam dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamiṃ.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusalagavesi anuttaram santi-varapadam pariyesamāno yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. upasaṅkamtivā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocaṃ: Icchāmi aham āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyam caritun-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto maṃ etad-avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū puriso nacirass' eva sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam pariyāpuṇiṃ. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādaṃ-ca vadāmi theravādaṃ-ca, jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ-c' eva aṇṇe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhā mattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi, addhā Rāmo imam dhammam jānam passam vihāsiti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. upasaṅkamtivā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto nevasaṇṇānāsāṇṇāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi

viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi samādhī, mayham p' atthi samādhī; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yaṇ - nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Rāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan - ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva taṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāsim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad - avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Ettāvatā kho āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Aham - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasmantaṃ tādisam sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi taṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi taṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi. Iti yādiso Rāmo ahosi tādiso tvaṃ, yādiso tvaṃ tādiso Rāmo ahosi. Ehi dāni āvuso, tvaṃ imam gaṇam pariharāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto sabrahmacārī me samāno ācariyaṭṭhāne ca maṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad - eva nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave taṃ dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kiṃkusalagavesī anuttaram santivarapadam pariyesamāno Magadhesu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Uruvelā senānigamo tad - avasariṃ.

Tatth' addasaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ pāsādikaṃ - ca vanasaṇḍaṃ, nadiṃ - ca sandantiṃ setakaṃ sūpatitthaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, samantā ca gocaragāmaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ramaṇīyo vata bho bhūmibhāgo pāsādiko ca vanasaṇḍo, nadi ca sandati setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇīyā. samantā ca gocaragāmo; alaṃ vat' idaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tatth' eva nisīdim: alaṃ - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave attanā jātidhammo samāno jātidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā byādhihammo samāno byādhihamme ādinavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā sokadhammo samāno sokadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ. Ñāṇaṃ - ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā me vimutti, ayam - antimā jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Adhigato kho me ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo. Ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatā paṭicasamuppādo, idaṃ - pi kho ṭhānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo tanhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

Ahañ - c' eva kho pana dhammañ deseyyañ pare ca me na ājāneyyūñ, so mam' assa kilamatho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti. Api - ssu mañ bhikkhave imā anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā:

Kicchena me adhigatañ, balan - dāni pakāsituñ.
rāgadosaparetehi nāyañ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiñ nipuṇañ gambhīrañ duddasañ aṇuñ
rāgarattā na dakkhinti tamokkhandhena āvaṭā ti.

Itiha me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittañ namati, no dhammadesanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmuno Sahampatissa mama cetasa cetoparivitakkam - aññāya etad - aho: Nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsam - buddhassa appossukkatāya cittañ namati. no dhammadesanā - yāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitañ vā bāhañ pasāreyya pasāri - tañ vā bāhañ samīñjeyya evam - evañ Brahmaloke antarahito mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsañ uttarāsaṅgañ karitvā yenāhañ ten' añ - jalim - pañāmetvā mañ etad - avoca: Desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammañ, desetu Sugato dhammañ, santi sattā appa - rajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro ti. Idam - avoca bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati, idañ vatvā athāparañ etad - avoca:

Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito;
apāpur' etañ amatassa dvārañ.
suṇantu dhammañ vimalenānubuddhañ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani - tṭhito
yathā pi passe janatañ samantato.
tathūpamañ dhammamayañ sumedha
pāsādam - āruya samantacakkhu
sokāvatipṇañ janatañ - apetasoko
avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtañ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
satthavāha anaṇa, vicara loke,
desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
aṇṇātāro bhavissantīti.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ viditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇatam paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam volokesim. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante. Seyyathā pi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udaye jātāni udaye samvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-posīni, app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udaye jātāni udaye samvaddhāni samodakam tthitāni. app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udaye jātāni udaye samvaddhāni udakā accuggamma tittḥanti anupalittāni udakena, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento addasaṃ satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmānam Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsim:

Apārutā tesāni amatassa dvārā [Brahme]
ye sotavanto, pamuñcantu saddham;
vihimsasaṇṇi paṇaṇaṃ na bhāsim
dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati: katāvakaṃso kho 'mhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyāti maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam khippam-eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Ayam kho Ālāro Kālāmo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī, digharattam apparajakkhajātiko. yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ Ālārassa

Kālāmassa paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Sattāhakālakato bhante Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Nāṇaṇ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Sattāhakālakato Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ayam kho Uddako Rāmaputto paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī. digharattam apparajakkhajātiko. yan - nūnāham Uddakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Abhidosaakālakato bhante Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Nāṇaṇ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Abhidosaakālakato Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Uddako Rāmaputto. sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ye mam padhānapahittam upatṭhahimsu; yan - nūnāham pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam - ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kahan - nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantīti. Addasam kho aham bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyam viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha khvāham bhikkhave Uruvelāyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikam pakkāmiṃ.

Addasā kho mam bhikkhave Upako ājiviko antarā ca Gayam antarā ca bodhim addhānamaggapaṭipannam, disvāna mam etad - avoca: Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto; kam si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te satthā. kassa vā tvaṃ dhammam

rocesīti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Upakaṃ ājīvikam
gāthāhi ajjhabbhāsim:

Sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'haṃ - asmi,
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto,
sabbamājaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kam - uddiseyyam.

Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ na - tthi me paṭipuggalo.

Ahaṃ hi arahā loke, ahaṃ satthā anuttaro,
eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho. sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsinam puram,
andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañchaṃ amatadundubhin - ti.

— Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi arahasi anantajino ti. —

Mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ,
jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmā 'haṃ Upakā jino ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Upako ājīviko: Huveyya p' āvuso ti
vatvā sīsam okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno
yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanaṃ migadāyo yena pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. Addasāsum kho maṃ bhikkhave
pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū dūrato va āgacchantam. disvāna añña-
maññaṃ saṇṭhapesum: Ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgac-
chatī, bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so n'
eva abhivādetabbo na paccuṭṭhātabbo. nāssa pattacīvaram
paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanaṃ ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace
ākaṅkhissati nisīdissatīti. Yathā yathā kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
upasaṅkamāmi tathā tathā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nā-
sakkhimsu sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātum; app - ekacce maṃ
paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesum, app - ekacce āsa-
naṃ paññāpesum, app - ekacce pādodakaṃ upatṭhāpesum,
api ca kho maṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti.
Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-
avocaṃ: Mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena
ca samudācarittha. Arahāṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-

sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamā uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāpadassanavisesam. kim-pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko na padhānavibbhanto na āvatto bāhullāya. Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Dutiyam-pi kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko ... upasampajja viharissathāti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Abhiññātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ tvabbhācitam-etan-ti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-

katvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhim kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum. Dve pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Tayo pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Atha kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anu-sāsiyamānā attanā jātiddhammā samānā jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu, attanā jarādharmā samānā .. ajaraṃ .., attanā byādhidhammā samānā .. abyādhiṃ .., attanā maraṇadhammā samānā .. amataṃ ... attanā sokadhammā samānā .. asokaṃ ... attanā saṅkilesadhammā samānā saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu. Nāṇaṃ - ca pana nesaṃ dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā no vimutti, ayaṃ - antimā jāti. na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmaguṇe gathitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādinavadassāvino anissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ - assu veditabbā: anayam - āpannā byasanam - āpannā yathākāmakaraṇīyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraṇṇako mago baddho pāsarāsīm adhisayeyya, so evaṃ - assa veditabbo: anayam - āpanno byasanam - āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo luddassa, āgacchante ca ludde na yenakāmaṃ pak-kamissatīti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... yathākāmakaraṇīyā pāpimato. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmaguṇe agathitā amucchitā anajjhoppannā ādinavadassāvino nis-

saraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ - assu veditabbā: na anayam - āpannā na byasanam - āpannā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako mago abaddho pāsarāsīm adhisayeyya. so evaṃ - assa veditabbo: na anayam - āpanno na byasanam - āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca pana ludde yenakāmaṃ pakkamissatiti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā... na yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā pāpimato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako mago araṇṇe pavane caramāno vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisi-dati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti. taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmeli vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andhanakāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiṃyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārū ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇaṃcāyatanam upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṃcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati — sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīnā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhivā Māra-cakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ. So vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave pāpimato ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ARIYAPARIYESANASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

27.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetena vaḷabbhīrathena Sāvattthiyā niyyāti divā divassa. Addasā kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano āgacchati divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bho āgacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Taṃ kim - maññati bhavaṃ Vacchāyano: samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ, paṇḍito maññati. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ jānissāmi; so pi nūn' assa tādiso va yo samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ jāneyyāti. — Uḷārāya khalu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasaṃsāya pasaṃsatīti. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasaṃsissāmi, pasatthapasattho va so bhavaṃ Gotamo, seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. — Kam - pana bhavaṃ Vacchāyano atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno samaṇe Gotame evaṃ abhippasanno ti. — Seyyathā pi bho kusalo nāgavaniko nāgavanaṃ paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane ma-

hantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ ca vitthataṃ, so niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya: mahā vata bho nāgo ti; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ bho yato addasaṃ samaṇe Gotame cattāri padāni athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti; kata-māni cattāri:

Idhāhaṃ bho passāmi ekacce khattiyaapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evaṃ - ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ - assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessūma, evaṃ - ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti; te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ paṭhamāni padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā. svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce brāhmaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti ... samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ dutiyaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce gahapati-paṇḍite — pe — samaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ

nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhi-saṅkharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upa-saṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evañ-ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byā-karissati evaṃ-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evañ-ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ-pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amu-kaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samāda-pitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti. aññadatthu samaṇaṃ-ñeva Gotamaṃ okāsaṃ yācanti agārasmā anagāri-yaṃ pabbajjāya. te samaṇo Gotamo pabbājeti. Te tathā pabbājītā samānā eke vūpakaṭṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahma-cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-katvā upasampajja viharanti. Te evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Manam vata bho anassāma, manam vata bho panassāma, mayaṃ hi pubbe assamaṇā va samānā samaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, abrahmaṇā va samānā brāhmaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha. anara-hanto va samānā arahant' amhāti paṭijānimha; idāni kho 'mha samaṇā, idāni kho 'mha brāhmaṇā. idāni kho 'mha arahanto ti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ ca-tutthaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammā-sambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-panno saṅgho ti. Yato kho ahaṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imāni cattāri padāni addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-panno saṅgho ti.

Evaṃ vutte Jānussoni brāhmaṇo sabbasetā vaḷabhīrathā orohitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi: Namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bha-gavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa; app-eva nāma mayaṃ kadāci

karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yāvatako ahosi Pilotikāya paribbājakena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Na kho brāhmaṇa ettavatā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti. Api ca brāhmaṇa yathā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti taṃ suṇāhi. sādhukaṃ manasikarohi. bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bho ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa nāgavaniko nāgavanam paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva nitṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane vāmanikā nāma hatthinīyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati. tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva nitṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, 'taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākālārikā nāma hatthinīyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati. tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇjitāni; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva nitṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākāṇerukā nāma hatthinīyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati. tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇjitāni uccā ca sākābhāṇagāṃ. taṇ-ca nāgaṃ passati rukkhamūlagataṃ vā abbhokāsa-gataṃ vā, gacchantāni vā tṭhitaṃ vā nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā; so nitṭhaṃ gacchati: āyāṃ va so mahānāgo ti. Evaṃ-eva

kho brāhmaṇa idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe-
kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevala-
paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ
dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ
vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate sad-
dham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato
iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho. abbho-
kāso pabbajjā. na - y - idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā
ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ caritum. yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsā-
yāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan-
ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya
mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya. appaṃ vā nātīpari-
vaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātīparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesa-
massuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājiva-
samāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti,
nihatadaṇḍo nihatasaṭṭho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-
hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā
paṭivirato hoti. dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. saccavādī saccasandho theto
paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
saṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitaṇaṃ vā
anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
aggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yaṃ sā vācā nelā kanna-
sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṇigamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-

manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatīṃ vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. So bīja-gāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-visūka-dassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhañṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ākamaṃsapatiṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khetṭavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeyya-paṇḍagamanānuयोगā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāṃsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam - evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhantaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rak-

khati manindriyam. manindriye samvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisamvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti. saminjite pasārīte sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti. asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti. uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti. gate tṛite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānāna samannāgato vivattaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati. araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇḍhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati. abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati. sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosa cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaṇṇī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃ kathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe palāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicca eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako nitṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā. svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supatīpanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariya-

sāvako nitṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako nitṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati paṭisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako nitṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ-pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisataṃ-pi jāti-sahassaṃ-pi jātisatasahassaṃ-pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto. so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako nitṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti, api ca kho niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ

vimuccati. bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatāraṇjitaṃ iti pi. Ettāvata kho brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā. svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo. supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Ettāvata kho brāhmaṇa hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hotīti.

Evam vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti. evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇa - gatan - ti.

CŪLAHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTANĀ SATTAMAṀ

28.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi āvuso yāni kānici jaṅgamānaṃ paṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti. hatthipadaṃ tesāṃ aggama - akkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena, evam - eva kho āvuso ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te catusu ariyasaccesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti. katamesu catusu: dukkhe

ariyasacce, dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce. dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce.

Katamañ - c' āvuso dukkhañ ariyasaccaṃ: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇam - pi dukkhañ, sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yam - p' icchañ na labhati tam - pi dukkhañ, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Katame c' āvuso pañc' upādānakkhandhā: seyyathidañ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Katamo c' āvuso rūpupādānakkhandho: cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ. Katame c' āvuso cattāro mahābhūtā: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

Katamā c' āvuso paṭhavīdhātu: paṭhavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu: yañ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidañ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakaṃ piha-kam papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yañ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ. ayañ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu paṭhavīdhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavīdhātuyā nibbin-dati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso sa-mayo yañ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, antarahitā tasmiṃ samaye bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya paṭhavīdhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññā-yissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññā-yissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādinnassa ahan - ti vā maman-ti vā asmiti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhum pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayañ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca:

phassam paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānam aniccan - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammanam - eva cittaṃ pakkhandaṭṭhi pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare anitṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisamphassena pi leḍḍusamphassena pi daṇḍasamphassena pi satthasamphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamanti, satthasamphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ. tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsanaṃ ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyam bhavissati asallinaṃ, upaṭṭhiṭṭhaṃ sati asammūṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāradaddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamantu, satthasamphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso suṇisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti, so tena

attamano hoti. Ettāvātā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu katam hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ. seyyathidaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuecat' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi. na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāva datṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati. sā gāmaṃ - pi vahati, nigamaṃ - pi vahati, nagaraṃ - pi vahati. janapadaṃ - pi vahati. janapadapadesaṃ - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, diviyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, tiyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, catuyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, pañcayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, chayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, sattayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. chatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. pañcatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. catutālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. titālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, dvitālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tālamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattaporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. chaporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. pañcaporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. catuaporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tiporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. diviporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. porisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde addhaporisaṃ - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. kaṭimattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. jaṇṇumattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. gopphamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde aṅgulipabbatemanamattam - pi udakaṃ na hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya āpodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya

aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti. so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati. yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi. na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati. tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā tejodhātu pakuppati. Sā gāmaṃ - pi dahati. nigamaṃ - pi dahati. nagaram - pi dahati, janapadam - pi dahati, janapadapadesam - pi dahati. Sā haritantaṃ vā panthantaṃ vā selantaṃ vā udakantaṃ vā ramaṇiyaṃ vā bhūmibhāgaṃ āgamma anāhārā nibbāyati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kukkuṭapattena pi nahārudaddulena pi aggaṃ gavesanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya tejodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti. so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhamgamā vātā. adhogamā vātā. kucchisayā vātā. koṭṭhasayā vātā. āngamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso, iti vā. yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā vāyodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmam - pi vahati, nigamam - pi vahati, nagaram - pi vahati, janapadam - pi vahati. janapadapadesam - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tālavaṇṇena pi vidhūpanena pi vātaṃ pariyesanti, ossavane pi tiṇāni na icchanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya vāyodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati. vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattatṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādiṇṇassa ahan - ti vā maman - ti vā asmīti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhūṃ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti. so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca. kiṃ paṭicca: phassaṃ paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati. viññāṇaṃ aniccan - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇaṃ - eva cittaṃ pakhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhūṃ pare anīṭṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisaṃphassena pi leḍḍusaṃphassena pi daṇḍasaṃphassena pi satthasaṃphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasaṃphassā pi kamanti, satthasaṃphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ. tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsanakaro ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyaṃ bhavissati asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asamuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggam. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamantu. daṇḍasaṃphassā pi kamantu, satthasaṃphassā pi kamantu. kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhāṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena samvijjati samvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ

Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso sunisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati. evaṃ-eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātī, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābbhā vata me na vata me lābbhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ. yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhātī, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṭṭhaṃ - ca paṭicca valliṃ - ca paṭicca tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca mattikaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito agāran - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati, evaṃ-eva kho āvuso aṭṭhiṃ ca paṭicca nahāruṃ - ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ - ca paṭicca cammaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpan - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti. n' eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti. n' eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattikaṃ - c' eva cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tajjo ca samannābhāro hoti. evaṃ tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññānaṃ taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ

passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. 'Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti. Ajjhattikañce āvuso sotaṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti — pe — ghānaṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti — jivhā aparibhinnā hoti — kāyo aparibhinno hoti — mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti. n' eva tāva tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattiko ce āvuso mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti. n' eva tāva tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattiko c' eva mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tajjo ca samannābhāro hoti. evaṃ tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti. yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññāṇaṃ taṃ viññāṇupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo. yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hotīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

29.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattam ārabhha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti param vammhetti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appe - sakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāram atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakka - meyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sā - ram na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭi - kam na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāram atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākā - palāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa attham nānuhha - vissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbhatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅ - kappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti param

vambheti: aham-asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sākāpalāsaṃ aggahesi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyā paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena nā majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno sīlasampadaṃ ādadhethi. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya sīlasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussīlā pāpadhammā ti. So tāya sīlasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkamēyya sāraṇ-ti maññamāno; tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ; tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakanto sāraṇ-ti maññamāno, yaṇ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ-c' assa attham nānubhaviṣṣatīti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti... So tāya sīlasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu papaṭikaṃ aggaheṣi brahmācariyassa. tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppmajjati na ppmādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti na ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya sīlasampadāya na majjati na ppmajjati na ppmādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi samāhito ekaggacitto. ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibhantacittā ti. So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati. pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ-ti maññamāno; tam-enāṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ. tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ-ti maññamāno. yañ-c' assa sūrena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati. pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu tacam aggahesi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuññasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanam ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuññasāṅkappo. So tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham -asmi jānam passam viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū ajānam apassam viharantīti. So tena nāṇadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran -ti maññamāno; tam -enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi sāram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭīkam na aññāsi sākhāpalāsam. tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran -ti maññamāno. yañ -c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyam tañ -c' assa attham nānubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti . . . So tena nāṇadas-sanena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu pheg-guṃ aggahesi brahmacariyassa. tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātivā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkho-tiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito sa-māno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābha-sakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppa-majjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno sīla-sampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tāya sīlasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhi-sampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tena nāṇadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno samayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya samayavimuttiyā pari-hāyetha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṇ' ūeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ' ti jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Aññāsi va-tāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sāraṃ aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi tacaṃ aññāsi papaṭikaṃ aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno ma-

hato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārañ-ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti jānamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. so tena nāṇadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati. appamatto samāno asamayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Atṭhānam - etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya asamayavimuttiyā parihāyetha.

Iti kho bhikkhave na - y - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābhasakkārasilokānisaṃsaṃ. na silasampadānisaṃsaṃ. na samādhisampadānisaṃsaṃ. na nāṇadassanānisaṃsaṃ. Yā ca kho ayaṃ bhikkhave akuppā cetovimutti. etadattham - idaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

30.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi. sammodaniyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā nātā yasassino tittḥakārā sādhusammata bahujanassa. seyyathidaṁ Pūraṇo Kassapo. Makkhali Gosālo. Ajito Kesakambalī. Pakudho Kaccāyano, Saṅjayo Belatṭhaputto. Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto. sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu. udāhu ekacce abbhāññaṃsu ekacce na abbhāññaṃsūti. — Alaṁ brāhmaṇa, tittḥat' etaṁ: sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāññaṃsu ekacce na abbhāññaṃsu. Dhamman - te brāhmaṇa desessāmi. taṁ suṇāhi. sādhukaṁ manasikarohi. bhūsisāmi. Evam - bho ti kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṁ atikkamma phegguṁ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṁ sākḥāpalāsaṁ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṁ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṁ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṁ bhavaṁ puriso aññāsi sārāṁ na aññāsi phegguṁ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikaṁ na aññāsi sākḥāpalāsaṁ, tathā h' ayaṁ bhavaṁ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṁ atikkamma phegguṁ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṁ sākḥāpalāsaṁ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno. yaṁ - c' assa sarena sārakaraṇiyaṁ taṁ - c' assa atthaṁ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṁ atikkamma phegguṁ atikkamma

tacaṃ papatikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña-
māno: tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheg-
guṃ na aññāsi tacaṃ na aññāsi papatikaṃ na aññāsi sākhā-
palāsaṃ. tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ
atikkamma tacaṃ papatikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti
mañña-māno. yaṇ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ taṇ - c' assa
atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ
tacaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña-māno: tam-
enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi
tacaṃ na aññāsi papatikaṃ na aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ. tathā
h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s.
atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacaṃ chetvā
ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti mañña-māno, yaṇ - c' assa sārena
sārakaraṇīyaṃ taṇ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ phegguṃ chetvā ādāya
pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña-māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā
puriso evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi
sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacaṃ na aññāsi papa-
tikaṃ na aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ. tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso
s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheg-
guṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti mañña-māno, yaṇ - c'
assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ taṇ - c' assa atthaṃ nānu-
bhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sāra-
gavesī sārapiyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato
sāravato sāraṇ - ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti
jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya:
Aññāsi vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sāraṃ aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi
tacaṃ aññāsi papatikaṃ aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārapiyesanaṃ cara-
māno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṃ yeva chetvā

ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti jānamano. yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho brāhmaṇa idh' ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pañ' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti: lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, oḷīnavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacaṃ atikkamma papatikaṃ sākha - palāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha paṇa brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokeli paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāva sīlasampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāva sīlasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pañ' aññe bhikkhū dussīlā pāpadhammā ti; sīlasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ

dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati. olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno. yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarapeṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhopareto. app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakirivā paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aṇṇe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. silasampadāya ca ye aṇṇe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto. ime paṇ' aṇṇe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibbhantacittā ti: samādhisampadāya ca ye aṇṇe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati. olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno. yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati. tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarapeṇa

sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. sīlasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: ahaṃ-asmi jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi. ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū ajānaṃ apassaṃ viharantīti; nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati. olīnavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ phegguṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇti maññaṃāno. yañ-c' assa sarena sarakaraṇīyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati. tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otīṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañña sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito

samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko.

Katame ca brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca: Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇṇaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi

kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhā - asukhā upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇa - ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñci ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. paṇṇāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Ime kho brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca.

Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṃ veva chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sārā - ti jāna - māno. yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhaviṃsatī. tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ pug - galāṃ vadāmi.

Iti kho brāhmaṇa na - y - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābha - sakkārasilokānisaṃsaṃ na sīlasanipadānisaṃsaṃ na samādhi - sanipadānisaṃsaṃ na nāṇadassanānisaṃsaṃ. Yā ca kho

ayaṃ brāhmaṇa akuppā cetovimutti. etadattham - idaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ - ti.

Evam vutte Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjevya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - eva kho bhota Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāpupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

CŪLASĀROPAMASUTTAM DASAMAṃ

VAGGO TATIYO.

31.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nādi ke viharati Giṇḍakāvasathe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Gosiṅgasālavanadāye viharanti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāvaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito yena Gosiṅgasālavanadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ. disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Mā samaṇa etaṃ dāyaṃ pāvisi. sant' ettha taṃ kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti. mā tesāṃ aphāsum - akāsiti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassu Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa. sutvāna dāyapālaṃ etad - avoca: Māvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantaṃ vāresi, satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yen' āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ - ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkamath' āyasmanto, abhikkamath' āyasmanto. satthā no Bha-

gavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantaṃ paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggaheṣi eko āsanaṃ paññāpesi eko pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhāpesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Te pi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathāti. — Khamaniyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpaniyaṃ Bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ bhante piṇḍakena kilamā-māti. — Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharā-māti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti: Lābhā vata me. suladdhaṃ vata me, yo 'haṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhiṃ viharāmiti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti: Yan - nūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe cittaṃ - ti.

Āyasmā pi kho Nandiyo — pe — āyasmā pi kho Kimbilo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Mayhaṃ - pi kho bhante evaṃ hoti: Lābhā vata me. suladdhaṃ vata me. yo 'haṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhiṃ viharāmiti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvī c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti: Yan - nūnāhaṃ

sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaassa vasena vatteyyan-ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaassa vasena vat-tāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ-ca pana maññe cittaṇ-ti.

Evam kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avi-vadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam-passantā viharāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Idha bhante amhākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati. so āsanāni paññāpeti. pāṇīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upatṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ upatṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati. sace hoti bhuttāvaseso sace ākaṅkhati bhujjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti appāṇake vā udake opilāpeti. So āsanāni paṭisāmeti. pāṇīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ paṭisāmeti. hhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo pas-sati pāṇiyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittaṃ tucchaṃ so upatṭhāpeti; sacāssa hoti avisayhaṃ hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅgakena upatṭhāpema. na tv-eva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācaṃ bhindāma. Pañcābikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattivā dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Atthi pana vo Anuruddhā evaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ uttarinṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Ayaṃ kho no bhante amhākaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ uttarinṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa

vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussa-
 dhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro
 ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayā bhante yāvad-e
 ākaṅkhāma vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasā-
 danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhi-
 jaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma.
 Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa
 paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā ala-
 mariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu
 sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā vihārassa
 samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño
 uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhi-
 gato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayā
 bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhā ca
 viharāma satā ca sampajānā. sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedema yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukha-
 vibhārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa
 bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassad-
 dhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇa-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anu-
 ruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā vihārassa samatikka-
 māya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayā bhante
 yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca
 pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā aduk-
 khaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsatiṭṭhissiddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikka-
 māya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anu-
 ruddhā vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippas-
 saddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇa-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā
 bhante. Idha mayā bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso
 rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighāsāññānaṃ atthagamā nā-
 nattasāññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyata-

nañ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiñ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayañ bhante yāvad - e ākañkhāma sabbaso ākāsañāṇcāyatanañ samatikkamma anantañ viññāṇa - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanañ upasampajja viharāma — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanañ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanañ upasampajja viharāma — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva saññānā - aññāyatanañ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariyaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariyañānadassana - viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiñ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayañ bhante yāvad - e ākañkhāma sabbaso neva saññānāsaññāyatanañ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhañ upasampajja viharāma. paññāya ca no disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariyañānadassana - viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imasmā ca mayañ bhante phāsuvihārā aññañ phāsuvihārāñ uttaritarañ vā pañītarañ vā na samanupassāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etasmā Anuruddhā phāsuvihārā añño phāsuvihāro uttaritaro vā pañītaro vā na - tthiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantañ - ca Anuruddhañ āyasmantañ - ca Nandiyañ āyasmantañ - ca Kimbilañ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahañsetvā utthāy' āsava pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantañ anusamyāyitvā tato paṭinivattitvā āyasmā ca Nau-

diyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-
avocum: Kin-nu kho mayaṃ āyasmato Anuruddhassa evam-
ārocimha: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattīnaṃ mayaṃ
lābhino ti, yaṃ no āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato sammukhā
yāva āsavānaṃ khayā pakāsesīti. — Na kho me āyasmanto
evam-ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattīnaṃ
mayaṃ lābhino ti. Api ca me āyasmantānaṃ cetasā ceto
paricca vidito: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattīnaṃ
ime āyasmanto lābhino ti. Devatā pi me etam-atthaṃ
ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattīnaṃ ime
āyasmanto lābhino ti. Tam-enam Bhagavatā pañhābhi-
putṭhena byākatan-ti.

Atha kho Dīgho parajano yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Dīgho parajano yakkho
Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Lābhā bhante Vajjīnaṃ, suladdha-
lābhā Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati araham sammā-
sambuddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Dīghassa para-
janassa yakkhassa saddaṃ sutvā bhum mā devā saddam-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati araham sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Bhum mānaṃ devānaṃ
saddaṃ sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā — pe — Tāvatisā devā
— Yāmā devā — Tusitā devā — Nimmānaratī devā — Para-
nimmitavasavattino devā — Brahmakāyikā devā saddam-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati araham sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Itiha te āyasmanto
tena khaṇena tena mulhuttana yāva Brahmālokaṃ viditā ahesum.

Evam-etam Dīgha. evam-etam Dīgha. Yasmā pi
Dīgha kulā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
jitā, taṃ ce pi kulam ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ
anussareyya tassa p'assa kulassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.
Yasmā pi Dīgha kulaparivattā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi kulaparivaṭṭo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa kulaparivaṭṭassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha gāmā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi gāmo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa gāmassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nigamā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi nigamo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa nigamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nagarū ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, tañ - ce pi nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya tassa p' assa nagarassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha janapadā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi Janapado ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa janapadassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha khattiyā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha brāhmaṇā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa brāhmaṇānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha vessā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa vessānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha suddā ete tayo kulaputtā pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi Dīgha loko samārako sabrahmakasso sassaṃ manabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇīyā pajāyā sadevamanussāyā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Passa Dīgha yāva c' ete tayo kulaputtā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipannā bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya, atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Dīgho parajano yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

32.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Gosīṅga-sālavanadāye viharati sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhim, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā ca Mahāmogallānena āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā ca Anuruddhena āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānandena, aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhim. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāpā vutthito yen' āyasmā Mahākassapo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avoca: Āyāmaṃ āvuso Kassapa yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Mahāmogallāno āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Anuruddho yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahāmogallānaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahākassapaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddhaṃ yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamante dhammasavanāya. disvāna yen' āyasmā Revato ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad-avoca: Upasaṅkamantaṃ kho amū āvuso Revata sappurisaṃ yen' āyasmā Sāriputto tena dhammasavanāya. āyāmaṃ āvuso Revata yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Revato āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya.

Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Etu kho āyasmā Ānandas - sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatthākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ. dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso

Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricītā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnaṃ parisānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad-avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Revata Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Revata bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhattaṃ cetosamatham-anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṃsaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya, evam-eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Kassapa

bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca ārañṇako hoti ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca asaṃsatṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca āraddhaviṛiyo hoti viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasampanno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti paññāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Moggallāna Gosīṅgasālavanam ... Kathamrūpena āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te aññamaññaṃ pañham pucchanti. aññamaññaṃ pañham puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī. dhammā ca nesaṃ kathā pavattanī hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbhe' eva yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti. sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittanī vasaṃ vatteti. no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṇ-

khati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ majjhantikaṃ samayam viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ sāyanhasamayam viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārūpeyya. yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṃ samayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam majjhantikaṃ samayam pārūpeyya. yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārūpeyya; evam - eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ pubbanhasamayam viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ majjhantikaṃ samayam viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto te āyasmante etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso amhehi sabbehi' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Āyāmi' āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etam - atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te āyasmanto āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassuṃ. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnu kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Idha bhante āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yenaṃ ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyas-

mantam ānandam etad - avocam: Etu kho āyasmā ānando, sāgataṃ āyasmato ānandassa Bhagavato upatthakassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramanīyam āvuso ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti. sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā ānando maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta. yathā taṃ ānando va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. ānando hi Sāriputta bahussuto sutadharo sutasannicayo. ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāyāti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avocam: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramanīyam āvuso Revata . . . sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Revato maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto. anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato. brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta. yathā taṃ Revato va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Revato hi Sāriputta paṭisallāṇārāmo paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto. anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato. brūhetā suññāgārānam - ti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Anuruddho maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahasaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya. evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta. yathā taṃ Anuruddho va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Anuruddho hi Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketiti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahākassapo maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca āraṇṇako hoti āraṇṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca paṇisukūliko hoti paṇisukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca asaṃsatṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca āraddhaviriyo hoti viriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti sīlasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca paṇṇāsampanno hoti paṇṇāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. attanā ca vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ

sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Kassapo va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Kassapo hi Sāriputta attanā ca āraññako āraññakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī... attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyaṃ āvuso Moggallāna... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te añña-maññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, aññamaññassa pañhaṃ puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādenti, dhammī ca nesaṃ kathā pavattantī hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanāni sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Moggallāno va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Moggallāno hi Sāriputta dhammakathiko ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Atha khvāhaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbehi eva yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanāni, dosinā ratti. sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanāni sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Sāriputto maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayaṃ viharituṃ tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayaṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharituṃ tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayaṃ viharituṃ tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna raṇṇo vā rājamahāmettassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayaṃ

pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya. yañ - ñad - eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ pārupeyya, yañ - ñad - eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam - eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti. no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Moggallāna. yathā taṃ Sāriputto va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Sāriputto hi Moggallāna cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti. no ca Sāriputto cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati. yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Kassa nu kho bhante subhāsitan - ti. — Sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputta subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. Api ca mama pi suṇātha yathārūpena bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyya. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā: nā tāvāhaṃ imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindissāmi yāva me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccissatiti. Evarūpena kho Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te āyasmanto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

33.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbaṃ rūpaṃ cattāri mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpa - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ adbhivāseti na ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ — pe — uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adbhivāseti

na - ppajjahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sāteta hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ na vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamaṃ dhammadharā vināyadharā mātikādhara te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchati na paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇ - c' eva na vivaranti, anuttānikataṃ - ca na uttānikaronti, aneka - vihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ na paṭi - vinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiya - māne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vithiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vithiṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhum saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayaparikkhārehi. tatra bhikkhu matam na jānāti paṭiggahanāya. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu na mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettam vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. na mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum.

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti. vaṇaṃ paṭicchadetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti. sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchadetā hoti. dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. titthaṃ jānāti. pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti. gocarakusalo hoti. sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbaṃ rūpaṃ cattāri

mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ - ti
 yathābhūtañ pajānāti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū
 hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti:
 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalak-
 khaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtañ pajānāti. Evañ kho bhik-
 khave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave
 bhikkhu āsāṭikam sāteta hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu up-
 pannañ kāmavitakkañ nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byanti-
 karoti anabhāvañ gameti. uppannañ byāpādavittakkañ — pe
 — uppannañ vihiṃsāvitakkañ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale
 dhamme nādhivāseti. pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhā-
 vañ gameti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikam sāteta
 hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā
 hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpañ disvā na ni-
 mittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ
 cakkhundriyañ asaṃvutañ viharantañ abhijjhādomanassā pā-
 pakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭi-
 pajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyañ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ
 āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhañ
 ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasañ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbañ
 phusitvā — manasā dhammañ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti
 nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyañ
 asaṃvutañ viharantañ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
 dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rak-
 khati manindriyañ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evañ
 kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathañ - ca
 bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmañ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhik-
 khu yathāsutañ yathāpariyattañ dhammañ vitthārena pa-
 resaṃ desetā hoti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmañ
 kattā hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamañ jānāti:
 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā
 dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikāddharā te kālena kālañ
 upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ.
 imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto aviṭaṇṇa - c' eva
 vivaranti. anuttānikatañ - ca uttānikaronti. anekavihitesu ca
 kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhañ paṭivinodenti. Evañ kho
 bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamañ jānāti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappa-
vedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati
dhammavedaṃ, labhati-dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu vīthiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ
atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu vīthiṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-
khave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sad-
dhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-
senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu
mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu
ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā
saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi
kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu
bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ
āpajjitun - ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀGOPĀLAKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

34.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Ukkācelāyaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosunī. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppañña-jātiko vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīraṃ asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīraṃ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīraṃ Suvidehānaṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave gāvo majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sote āmaṇḍaliyaṃ karitvā tatth' eva anayabyasanaṃ āpajjimsu; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppaññajātiko vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīraṃ asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīraṃ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīraṃ Suvidehānaṃ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā akusalā imassa lokassa akusalā parassa lokassa, akusalā Māradheyyassa akusalā a-Māradheyyassa, akusalā Maccudheyyassa akusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam' ye sotabbaṃ saddahātappaṃ maññissanti tesam' taṃ bhavissati digharattaṃ ahiṭṭā dukkhāya.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako sappañña-jātiko vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīraṃ samavekkhitvā pārīman - tīraṃ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīraṃ Suvidehānaṃ. So paṭhamaṃ patāresi ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam' chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi balavagāve dammagāve, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam' chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchatare vacchatariyo, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam' chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchake kisabalake, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam' chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno so pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam' chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsi; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako

sappaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tīraṃ samavekkhitvā pāri-man-tīraṃ titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tīraṃ Suvidehānam. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusalā imassa lokassa kusalā parassa lokassa, kusalā Māradheyyassa kusalā a-Māradheyyassa, kusalā Maccudheyyassa kusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbaṃ sadda-hātabbaṃ maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ye te usahhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gatā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave halavagavā dammagavā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḃbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchatarā vacchatariyo tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchakā kisabalakā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi so bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad-eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsi, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū dhammānusaṛino saddhānusaṛino, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Ahaṃ kho pana bhikkhave

kusalo imassa lokassa kusalo parassa lokassa. kusalo Māradheyassa kusalo a-Māradheyassa. kusalo Maccudheyassa kusalo a-Maccudheyassa. Tassa mayham bhikkhave ye so-tabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam tam bhavissati digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā Sugato athāparam etad - avoca Satthā:

Ayam loko paraloko jānatā suppakāsito.
yañ - ca Mārena sampattam appattam yañ - ca Maccunā.

Sabbam lokam abhiññāya sambuddhena pajānatā
vīṭam amatadvāram khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā.

Chinnam pāpimato sotam viddhastam vinalikataṃ,
pāmujjabahulā hotha, khemaṃ patt' attha bhikkhavo ti.

CŪLAGOPĀLAKASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

35.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam paṭivasati. bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo sādhusammato bahujanassa. So Vesāliyam parisatim evam vācam bhāsati: Nāhan - tam passāmi samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā saṅghim gāmiṃ gaṇācariyam. api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddham paṭijānamānam, yo mayā vādena vādam samāradddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūpañ - ce p' aham acetanam vādena vādam samārabheyyam sā pi mayā vādena vādam samāradddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya. ko pana vādo manussabhūtassāti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno

anuvicaramāno āyasmantaṃ Assajiṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna yen' āyasmā Assaji ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Assajinā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āyasmantaṃ Assajiṃ etad-avoca: Kathaṃ pana bho Assaji samaṇo Gotamo sāvake vineti. kathambhāgā ca pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti. evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā. viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā. vedanā anattā. saṅkhārā anattā. viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti. evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Dussutaṃ vata bho Assaji assumha ye mayaṃ evaṇivādiṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ assumha; app-eva ca nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma. app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo, app-eva nāma tasmā pāpakā ditṭhigatā viveceyyāmāti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni Licchavisatāni santhāgāre sannipatitāni honti kenacid-eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te Licchavi ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā te Licchavi etad-avoca: Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi. ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissati. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā 'ssa me ñāt-aññatarena sāvakena Assajinā nāma bhikkhunā patitṭhitāṃ, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dighalomikaṃ elakaṃ lo-mesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhi-sāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākammakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇjaṃ gam-bhūre udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya. evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi sam-parikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto

vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhunissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṇjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ nāma kilītajātaṃ kilāti. evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ mañṇe kilītajātaṃ kilissāmi. Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissatīti. Tatr' ekacce Licchavī evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ samaṇo Gotamo Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessati. atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Ekacce Licchavī evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ so bhavamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessati. atha kho Bhagavā Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto pañcamattehi Licchavisatehi parivuto yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-avoca: Kahanu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṇ-Gotamo viharati, dassanakāmā hi mayan-taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotaman-ti. — Es' Aggivessana Bhagavā Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisiṇno ti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto mahatiyā Licchaviparisāya saddhiṃ Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaṇīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Te pi kho Licchavī app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. sammodaṇīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Ekamantaṃ nisiṇno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Puccheyyāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kaṇcid-eva desaṃ, sace me bhavaṇ-Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. — Pucch' Aggivessana yad-

ākankhasīti. — Kathaṃ pana bhavaṃ - Gotamo sāvake vineti, kathambhāgā ca pana bho Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saṇṇā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saṇṇā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Upamaṃ maṃ bho Gotama paṭibhātiti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Aggivessanaṃ Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bho Gotama ye kec' ime bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ - ete bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; seyyathā pi vā pana bho Gotama ye kec' ime balakaraṇīyā kammantā kariyanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ - ete balakaraṇīyā kammantā kariyanti; evaṃ - eva kho bho Gotama rūpattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, rūpe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; vedanattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, vedanāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṇṇattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saṇṇāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṅkhārattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saṅkhāresu paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; viññāṇattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, viññāṇe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavatiti. — Nanu tvaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ vadesi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saṇṇā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saṇṇā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti. ayaṃ - ca mahatī janatā ti. — Kiṃ hi te Aggivessana mahatī janatā karissati, iṅha tvaṃ Aggivessana sakaṃ yeva vādam nibbeṭṭhehi. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saṇṇā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti.

Tena hi Aggivessana taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te kameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-

maññasi Aggivessana: Vatteyya rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassāti. — Vatteyya bho Gotama rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Imesam - pi hi bho Gotama saṅghānaṃ gaṇānaṃ, seyyathidaṃ Vajjinaṃ Mallānaṃ, vattati sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, kiṃ pana rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Vatteyya bho Gotama, vattituṃ - ca - m - arahatiti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣiti. Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu. evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣiti. Dutiyam - pi kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākarohi dāni Aggivessana, na dāni te tuṇhībhāvassa kālo. Yo koci Aggivessana Tathāgatena yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puttḥo na byākaroti etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddhā phalatiti. Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāṇi yakkho ayasaṃ vajiraṃ ādāya ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa upari vehāsaṃ ṭhito hoti: sacāyaṃ Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puttḥo na byākarissati etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddhaṃ phālessāmiti. Taṃ kho pana vajirapāṇiṃ yakkhaṃ Bhagavā c' eva passati Saccako ca Nigaṇṭhaputto. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto bhūto saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto Bhaga-

vantaṃ yeva tāpaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva lepaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva saraṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Pucchatu maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo, byākarissāmīti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ rūpe vaso: evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: vedanā me attā ti, vattati te tāya vedanāya vaso: evaṃ-me vedanā hotu, evaṃ-me vedanā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saññā me attā ti, vattati te tāya saññāya vaso: evaṃ-me saññā hotu, evaṃ-me saññā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saṅkhārā me attā ti, vattati te tesu saṅkhāresu vaso: evaṃ-me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ-me saṅkhārā mā ahesun-ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: viññāṇaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ viññāṇe vaso: evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassitum: etaṃ-mama. eso 'haṃ-asmi,

eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: vedanā — pe — saññā — saṅkhārā — taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇu taṃ samanupassituni: etaṃ-mama. eso 'haṃ-asmi. eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yo nu kho dukkhaṃ allīno dukkhaṃ upagato dukkhaṃ ajjhosito dukkhaṃ: etaṃ-mama. eso 'haṃ-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. api nu kho so sāmaṃ vā dukkhaṃ pari jāneyya dukkhaṃ vā parikkhepetvā vihareyyāti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bho Gotama, no h' idaṃ bho Gotamāti.

Seyyathā pi Aggivessana puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya. so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandaṃ ujum navāṃ akukkukajātāṃ; taṃ-enaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya. agge chetvā pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujeyya. so tattha pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujanto pheggum-pi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāraṃ; evaṃ-eva kho tvaṃ Aggivessana mayā sakasmim vāde samanuyūñjīyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno ritto tuccho aparaddho. Bhāsita kho pana te esā Aggivessana Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ vācā: Nāhaṇ-taṃ passāmi samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyaṃ. api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānaṃ. yo mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradaddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūṇaṃ-ce p' ahaṃ acetanāṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabheyyaṃ sā pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradaddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya. ko pana vādo manussabhūtaṃsati. Tuyhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana app-ekaccāni sedaphusitāni nalātā muttāni uttarāsaṅgaṃ vinibhinditvā bhūmiyaṃ patitṭhitāni. Mayhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana na-tthi etarahi kāyasmim sedo ti. Iti Bhagavā tasmim parisatiṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ kāyaṃ vivari.

Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Dummukho Licchaviputto Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtam tuṇhībhūtam maṅkubhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukham pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ veditvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Dummukhāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bhante gā-massa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇi, tatr' assa kakkaṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikā vā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇi ten' upasaṅkameyyuṃ, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā kakkāṭakaṃ udakā uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Yaṃ - yad - eva hi so bhante kakkāṭako aḷaṃ abhininnāmeyya taṃ tad - eva te kumārakā vā kumārikā vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sañchindeyyuṃ sambhañjeyyūṃ sampalibhañjeyyūṃ. Evam hi so bhante kakkāṭako sabbehi aḷehi sañchinnehi sambhaggehi sampalibhaggehi abhabbo taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ puna otaritūṃ seyyathā pi pubbe. Evam - eva kho bhante yāni Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici tāni Bhagavatā sañchinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo ca dāni bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto puna Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtūṃ yadi daṃ vādādhippāyo ti. Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Dummukham Licchaviputtam etad - avoca: Āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, na mayaṃ tayā saddhiṃ mantema, idha mayaṃ bhotā Gotamena saddhiṃ mantema.

Titṭhat' esā bho Gotama ambhākaṃ - c' eva aññesaṃ - ca puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ vācā. vilāpaṃ vilapitaṃ maññe. Kittāvata ca nu kho bho Gotamassa sāvako sāsanakaro hoti ovādatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathanikatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Idha Aggivessana mama sāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumam vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam -

etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham'-asmi. na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana mama sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigata-kathaṃ-katho vesārajja-patto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatiti. — Kittāvata pana bho Gotama bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabbhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīpabhavasamīyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti. — Idh' Aggivessana bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham'-asmi. na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham'-asmi. na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabbhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīpabhavasamīyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu tihi anuttariyehi samannāgato hoti: dassanānuttariyena paṭipadānuttariyena vimuttānuttariyena. Evaṃ vimutto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu Tathāgatañ-ñeva sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti: buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ desetīti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ-

avoca: Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaññimha. Siyā hi bho Gotama hatthippabhinnaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo. na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama jalantam aggikhandham āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo. na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama āsivisaṃ ghoravisaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaññimha. Adhivāsetu ca me bhāvaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇṇibhāvena.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā te Licchavī āmantesi: Suṇantu me bhonto Licchavī: samaṇo Gotamo nimantito svātānāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. yena me abhihareyyātha yamassa patirūpaṃ maññeyyāthāti. Atha kho te Licchavī tassā rattiyā accayena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa pañcamattāni thālipākasaṭṭhāni bhattābhikkhāraṃ abhiharimṣu. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto sake ārāme paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi: Kālo bho Gotama, nitṭhitaṃ bhattan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa ārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññatarāṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Yamidaṃ bho Gotama dāne puññaṃ - ca puññaṃ mahī ca taṃ dāyakānaṃ sukhāya hotūti. — Yam kho Aggivessana tādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma avītarāgaṃ avītaḍḍhaṃ avītamohaṃ

taṃ dāyakānaṃ bhavissati. Yaṃ kho Aggivessana mādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma vītarāgaṃ vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ bhavissatīti.

C'ULASACCAKASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

36.

Evam me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ sunivattho hoti pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīyaṃ piṇḍāya pavisitukāmo. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ. disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āgacchati bhassapavādiko paṇḍitavādo, sādhusaṃmato bahujaṇassa. Eso kho bhante avaṇṇakāmo Buddhassa. avaṇṇakāmo dhammassa. avaṇṇakāmo saṅghassa. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā muhuttaṃ nisīdatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Santi bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāyabhāvanā-nuyogaṃ-anuyuttā vibhanti no cittabhāvanaṃ. Phusanti hi bho Gotama sārīrikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūruk-khambho pi nāma bhavissati. hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati. uṇhaṃ - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam - pi pā-puṇissati cittaakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho etaṃ bho Gotama kāyaṇ-vayaṃ cittaṃ hoti. kāyassa vasena vattati. taṃ kissa hetu:

abhāvitattā cittassa. Santi pana bho Gotama eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāya-bhāvanam. Phusanti hi bho Gotama cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama cetasikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūrukkhambho pi nāma bhavissati. hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati. uṇhaṃ - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati. ummādaṃ - pi pāpuṇissati eittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho eso bho Gotama cittaṇvayo kāyo hoti, cittassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu: abhāvitattā kāyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ hoti: Addhā bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvanan-ti.

Kinti pana te Aggivessana kāyabhāvanā sutā ti. — Seyyathidaṃ Nando Vaccho, Kiso Saṅkicco, Makkhali Gosālo. ete hi bho Gotama acelakā muttācārā hatthāpalekhaṇā, na ehibhadantikā na tiṭṭhabhadantikā, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādiyanti. te na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhanti. na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhanti. na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ. na dvīnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ. na gabbhīniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya. na saṅkittisu. na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārīnī. na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pipanti. Te ekāgārikā vā honti ekāloṇikā. dvāgārikā vā honti dvāloṇikā. sattāgārikā vā honti sattāloṇikā. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpenti. dvīhi pi dattihi yāpenti, sattahi pi dattihi yāpenti. Ekābhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhārenti. dvīhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, sattābhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāya-bhattabhojanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharantīti. — Kiṃ pana te Aggivessana tāvataken' eva yāpentīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. App-ekadā bho Gotama ulārāni ulārāni khādaniyāni khādanti. ulārāni ulārāni bhojanāni bhuñjanti, ulārāni ulārāni sāyaniyāni sāyanti, ulārāni ulārāni pānāni pivanti: te imehi kāyaṃ balaṃ gāhenti nāma brūhenti nāma medenti nāmāti. — Yaṃ kho te Aggivessana purimaṃ palāya pacchā upacīnanti. evaṃ imassa kāyassa ācayāpacayo hoti. Kinti pana te Aggivessana cittabhāvanā sutā ti. Cittabhāvanāya

kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā puṭṭho samāno na sampāyāsi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad-avoca: Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana purimā kāyabhāvanā bhāsītā sā pi ariyassa vinaye no dhammikā kāyabhāvanā. Kāyabhāvanam hi kho tvaṃ Aggivessana na aññāsi. kuto pana tvaṃ citta-bhāvanam jānissasi. Api ca Aggivessana yathā abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca, bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto ca, tam suṇāhi. sādhukam manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Kathaṃ - ca Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana assutavato puthujjanassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno sukhasārāgī ca hoti sukhasārāgitaṃ - ca āpajjati. tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati. urattālim kanti. sammohanam āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittaṃ. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa. uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittaṃ. evaṃ kho Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca. Kathaṃ - ca Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno no sukhasārāgī hoti na sukhasārāgitaṃ āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati. na urattālim kanti, na sammohanam āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa. uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittaṃ. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā

cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa, evaṃ kho Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvita-citto cāti.

Evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bhoto Gotamassa: bhavam hi Gotamo bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto cāti. — Addhā kho te ayaṃ Aggivessana āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsītā, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Yato kho ahaṃ Aggivessana kesamas-sum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, taṃ vata me uppannā vā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassati. uppannā vā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassatiti n' etaṃ kho ṭhānam vijjatiti. — Na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā sukhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya. na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā dukkhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyyāti.

Kim hi no siyā Aggivessana. Idha me Aggivessana pubbe va sambodhā anabbhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahoṣi: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho. abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekanta-paripuṇṇaṃ ekantaparissuddhaṃ saṅkhalikkhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ. yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso... (*repeat from p. 163, l. 28 to p. 167, l. 8; for bhikkhave substitute Aggivessana*)... alam - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ udae nikkhittaṃ. atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmiti. Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ udae nikkhittaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ, taṃ - ca pana

udake nikkhittam, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇāsā kāmapiṇāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho. opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana paṭhamā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam. atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇim ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi. tejo pātukarissāmi. Tam kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amum allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam uttarāraṇim ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya. tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama. tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham. kiñcāpi ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam. yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇāsā kāmapiṇāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho. opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi

anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ. atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi. tejo pātukarissāmi. Tam kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhinanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya. tejo pātukareyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama. taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ. taṃ-ca pana ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ. — Evaṃ-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi vūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesaṃ kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍā kāmapiṇḍāso ca ajjhataṃ suppaḥiṇo hoti suppaṭṭhissaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhaddā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhaddā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsī anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā. Imā kho maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-abhosi: Yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasaṃ cittaṃ abhiniggaṇheyyaṃ abhinippīleyyaṃ abhisantāpeyyaṃ-ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasaṃ cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhāmi abhinippīlemi abhisantāpemi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasaṃ cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ sise vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evaṃ-eva kho me Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasaṃ cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyāṃ hoti asallinaṃ. upatṭhitaṃ sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me

kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad' ahosi: Yan' nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan' ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma kammāragaggariyā dhama-mānāya adhimatto saddo hoti, evam' eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā. sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad' ahosi: Yan' nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan' ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhānaṃ abhimantheyya, evam' eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā. sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad' ahosi: Yan' nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan' ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā honti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso

dalhena varattakhaṇḍena sīse sīsavetham dadeyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā honti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallīnam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchim parikanteyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallīnam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dve balavanto purisā dubbalatarani purisam nānābhāsu gabetvā angārakāsuyā santāpeyyum samparitāpeyyum, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallīnam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana

devatā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālakato samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo, api ca kālāṃ karotīti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo na pi kālāṃ karoti, araham samaṇo Gotamo, vihāro tv - eva so arahato evarūpo hotīti.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjeyyan - ti. Atha kho maṃ Aggivessana devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Mā kho tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajji, sace kho tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjissasi tassa te mayhaṃ dibbaṃ ojaṃ lomakūpehi ajjhoharissāma, tāya tvaṃ yāpessasīti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ahañ - c' eva kho pana sabbaso ajaddhukaṃ paṭijāneyyaṃ imā ca me devatā dibbaṃ ojaṃ lomakūpehi ajjhohareyyuṃ tāya cāhaṃ yāpeyyaṃ, taṃ mama assa musā ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tā devatā paccācikkhāmi. balan - ti vadāmi.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhāreyyaṃ pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayato pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsaṃ, adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me āṅgapaccāṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadaṃ evam - eva - ssu me ānisadaṃ hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvālī evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. seyyathā pi nāma titta-

kālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: vaccaṃ vā muttaṃ vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakujjo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana imam - eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana manussā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālō samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo, sāmo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo na pi sāmo, maṅguracchavi samaṇo Gotamo ti. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto upahato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayiṃsu. etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayissanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo. Na kho panāhaṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya adhi - gacchāmi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇānadassana - visesaṃ, siyā nu kho añño maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ pitu Sakkassa kammante sītāya jambucchāyāya nisinno vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vi - haritā. siyā nu kho eso maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana satānusāri viññānaṃ ahosi: eso va maggo bodhā - yāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho

aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukham aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehīti. Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukham aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehīti.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho tam sukarāṃ sukhāṃ adhigantuṃ evaṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ patta - kāyena. yan - nūnāhaṃ oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāreyyaṃ odanakummāsaṃ - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim odanakummāsaṃ. Tena kho pana maṃ Aggivessana samayena pañca bhikkhū paccupatthitā honti: yan - no samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ adhigamissati tan - no ārocessa - titi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim odanakummāsaṃ, atha me te pañca bhikkhū nibbijā - pakkamimsu: bāhuliko samaṇo Gotamo padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāyāti.

So kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāretvā balāṃ gahetvā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sam - pajāno. sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana up - pannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadoma - nassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekhāsatipāri - suddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte

pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarāmi. seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātim dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti-sahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi. aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṇiṇaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādim. tatrāp' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṇiṇaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto. so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhi-gatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppunnā. tamo vihato āloko uppanno. yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Eva-rūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppunnā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattā-naṃ cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su-gate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā-dakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā. te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāni nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikamma-samādānā. te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atik-kantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ maj-jhime yāme dutiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppunnā.

tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayānānāya cittaṃ abhiniṇṇāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ ahosi: khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāvāti abbhāññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Abhijānāmi kho pañāhaṃ Aggivessana anekasatāya parisāya dhammaṃ desetā, api - ssu maṃ ekameko evaṃ maññati: maṃ - ev' ārabha samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desesīti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, yāvad - eva viññāpanatthāya Tathāgato paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tassā yeva kathāya pariyoṣāne tasmim yeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhantaṃ - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisāдеми ekodikaromi samādahāmi, yena sudāni niccakappaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmiti. — Okappaṇiyaṃ - etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abbijānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo divā supitā ti. — Abhijānāmi ahaṃ Aggivessana gimhānaṃ pacchime māse pacchābhantaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto catugguṇaṃ saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sato sampajāno niddaṃ okkamitā ti. — Etaṃ kho bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammohavihārasmiṃ

vadantīti. — Na kho Aggivessana ettāvata sammūlho vā hoti asammūlho vā. Api ca Aggivessana yathā sammūlho ca hoti asammūlho ca, taṃ supāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaṇiyā appahīnā. tam - ahaṃ sammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana appahānā sammūlho hoti. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaṇiyā pahīnā. tam - ahaṃ asammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana pahānā asammūlho hoti. Tathāgatassa kho Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaṇiyā pahīnā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīm anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana tālo matthakācchinnō abhabbo puna virūhiyā. evam - eva kho Aggivessana Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaṇiyā pahīnā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīm anuppādadhammā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ bho Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati. yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññeṇ' aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi. kopaṃ - ca dosaṃ - ca appaccayaṃ - ca pātvākāsi. Bho pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati. yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Makkhalin Gosālaṃ — Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ — Pakudhaṃ Kaccāyanaṃ — Saṅjayaṃ Belaṭṭhaputtaṃ — Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāthaputtaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā. so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññeṇ'

aṇṇaṃ paṭicari. bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo e' eva pariyodāyati mukha - vaṇṇo ca vipasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Handa ca dāni mayam bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Aggivessana kālaṃ maññasiti.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā pakkāmiti.

MAHĀSACCAKASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

37.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Atha kho Sakko devānam - indo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ thito kho Sakko devānam - indo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhaya - vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahma - cārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti.

Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṇ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti. sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñ - ñāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti. sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariñ - ñāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - harati. virāgānupassī viharati. nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭi - nissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - haranto, virāgānupassī viharanto. nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati. anu - pādiyaṃ na paritassati. aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ñeva pari -

niḃbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvataṃ kho devānaṃ inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaṇiṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Atha kho Sakko devānaṃ - indo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato avidūre nisīmo hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi udāhu no: yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ taṃ yakkhaṃ jāneyyaṃ yadi vā so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi yadi vā no ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samāñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samāñjeyya evaṃ - eva Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde antarahito devesu Tāvatisesesu pāturaḥosi. Tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānaṃ - indo ekapuṇḍarīke uyyāne dibbehi pañcahi turiyasateli samappito samañgibhūto paricāreti. Addasā kho Sakko devānaṃ - indo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ. disvāna tāni dibbāni pañca turiyasatāni paṭippanāmetvā yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad - avoca: Ehi kho mārisa Moggallāna, sāgataṃ mārisa Moggallāna, cirassaṃ kho mārisa Moggallāna imaṃ pariyāyaṃ akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya, nisīda mārisa Moggallāna, idam - āsanaṃ paññattan - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paññatte āsane. Sakko pi kho devānaṃ - indo aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīmaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānaṃ - indaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad - avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Mayam kho mārisa Moggallāna bahukiccā, mayam bahukaraṇīyā, app - eva sakena karaṇīyena api ca devānaṃ yeva Tāvatisānaṃ karaṇīyena. Api ca mārisa Moggallāna sussutaṃ yeva hoti suggahitaṃ

sumanasikatam sūpadhāritam yan - no khippam - eva antara-dhāyati. Bhūtapubbam mārisa Moggallāna devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabbūho ahoṣi. Tasmiṃ kho pana mārisa Moggallāna saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. So kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna taṃ saṅgāmaṃ abhivijinitvā vijitasāṅgāmo tato paṭinivattitvā Vejayantam nāma pāsādam māpesiṃ. Vejayantassa kho pana mārisa Moggallāna pāsādassa ekasataṃ niyyūhaṃ, ekamekasmiṃ niyyūhe satta satta kūtāgārasatāni. ekamekasmiṃ kūtāgāre satta satta accharāyo. ekamekissā accharāya satta satta paricārikāyo. Iccheyyāsi no tvaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakam daṭṭhun - ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ purakkhatvā yena Vejayanto pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. Addasāsuṃ kho Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam. disvāna ottapamānā hiriyaṃ sakam sakam ovarakam pavasiṃsu. Seyyathā pi nāma suṇisā sasuraṃ disvā ottapati hiriyati, evaṃ - evaṃ Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ disvā ottapamānā hiriyaṃ sakam sakam ovarakam pavasiṃsu. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Vejayante pāsāde anucaṅkamāpentī anuvicarāpentī: idam - pi mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakam, idam - pi mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakan - ti. — Sobhat' idam āyasmato Kosiyaṃ yathā taṃ pubbe katapuñṇassa. manussā pi kiñcid - eva rāmaṇeyyakam diṭṭhā evaṃ - āhaṃsu: sobhati vata bho devānam Tāvatisānan - ti. ta - y - idam āyasmato Kosiyaṃ sobhati yathā taṃ pubbe katapuñṇassāti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Atibālhaṃ kho ayaṃ yakkho pamatto viharati, yan - nūnahaṃ imaṃ yakkhaṃ saṃvejeyyan - ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi yathā Vejayantam pāsādam pādānguṭṭhakena saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampa-

vedhesi. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārāja devā ca Tāvatisā acchariyabbhuta-cittajātā ahesuṃ : Acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā. yatra hi nāma dibbaṃ bhavanaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhakena saṅkampessati sampakampessati sampavedhessatiti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ saniviggaṃ lomahaṭṭhajātāṃ viditvā Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avoca :

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi. sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Idhāhaṃ mārisa Moggallāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsiṃ. Ekamantaṃ tṛito kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocaṃ : Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ vutte mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā maṃ etad - avoca : Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti : sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti : sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. so sabbāṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti. sabbāṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbāṃ dhammaṃ pariānāti. sabbāṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kaṃci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati. urodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati : so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, urodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati. anupādiyaṃ na paritassati. aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ñeva parinibbāyati ; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho devānam - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ kho me mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indassa bhā-

sitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso saniñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ devesu Tāvatisesesu antarahito Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārīkāyo acirapakkante āyasmante Mahāmoggallāne Sakkam devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Eso nu te mārīsa so Bhagavā satthā ti. — Na kho me mārīsā so Bhagavā satthā. sabrahmacārī me eso. āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ti. — Lābhā te mārīsa yassa te sabrahmacārī evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna te so Bhagavā satthā ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhi jānāti no bhante Bhagavā ahu taṇ - ñeva aññatarassa mahesakkhassa yakkhassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsītthāti. — Abhi jānāmi' ahaṃ Moggallāna: idha Sakko devānam - indo yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Moggallāna Sakko devānam - indo maṃ etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Moggallāna Sakkam devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhi jānāti. sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pari jānāti. sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati. virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto. virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto. paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati. aparitassaṃ paccattaṇ - ñeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahma-

cariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānaṃ - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantaṇogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Moggallāna abhijānāmi Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ bhāsitaṃ ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CŪLATAṆHĀSANKHAYASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

38.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sātissa nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati. anaññaṃ - ti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati. anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etad - avocuṃ: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... anaññaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati. anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantā abbhācikkhi. na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ. na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekāpariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ

vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakāni ditthigatāni thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vocharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimso Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevattaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdissu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Sātissa nāma bhante bhikkhuno kevattaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakāni ditthigatāni uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevattaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakāni ditthigatāni uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto ten' upasaṅkamimha. upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevattaputtaṃ etad-avocumha: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakāni ditthigatāni uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto amhe etad-avoca: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevattaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetukāṃvā samanuyuñjimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi. na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ. na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aneka-pariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto amhehi samanuyuñjyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakāni ditthigatāni thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vocharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Yato kho mayaṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevattaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum atha mayaṃ etam-atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi: Ehi

vaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtam āmantehi: Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāti āmantetiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtam etad-avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāti āmantetiti. Evaṃ-āvuso ti kho Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtam Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccam kira te Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad-ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati. anaññaṃ-ti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad-ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati. anaññaṃ-ti. — Kataman-taṃ Sāti viññānaṃ-ti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante vado vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakanānaṃ kammānaṃ vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedetiti. — Kassa nu kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena paṭiccasanuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ: aññatra paccayā natthi viññāpassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṃ-ca khaṇasi bahuṃ-ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati diḡharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim-maṇṇaṃ bhikkhave: api nāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto usmīkato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyauto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtam tuṇhībhūtam maṅkubhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukharū pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevaṭṭaputtam etad-avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena dīṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchissāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Sāti bhikkhu ke-

vaṭṭaputto attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānaṃ sambhavo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave. sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ mayā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānaṃ sambhavo ti. Atha ca pañāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati, attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati. Taṃ hi tassa moghapurissassa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

Yañ - nad - eva bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuvīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotavīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, ghānavīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhañ - ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, jivhāvīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyañ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, kāyavīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manañ - ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, manovīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave yañ - yad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca aggi jalati tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: kaṭṭhañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, kaṭṭhaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sakalikañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati. sakalikaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; tiṇañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati. tiṇaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; gomayañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, gomayaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; thusaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, thusaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; saṅkārañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, saṅkāraggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yañ - nad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuvīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotavīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati

viññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhañ-ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ. jivhāviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyañ-ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manañ-ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ. manoviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ idan no - ssūti bhikkhave kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavaṃ no - ssūti bhikkhave kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ no - ssūti kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Imaṃ ce tumhe bhikkhave diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ allīyetha kelāyetha dhanāyetha mamāyetha. api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Imaṃ ce tumhe bhikkhave diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyō-

dātaṃ na alliyetha na kelāyetha na dhanāyetha na mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — Evam - bhante.

Cattāro 'me bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ tṭhitiyā sambhavesiṇaṃ vā anuggahāya, katame cattāro: kaḷāṃkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, mano-saṅcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabbhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabbhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabbhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabbhavo: phasso saḷāyatanaṇidāno s. s. saḷāyatanaṇapabbhavo. Saḷāyatanaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ n. n. nāmarūpapabbhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ v. v. viññāṇapabbhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ s. s. saṅkhārapabbhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā. Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā. saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātipaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātipaccayā bhante jarāmarāṇaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ - ti. — Bhavapaccayā jātīti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jāti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavapaccayā

bhante jāti. evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavapaccayā jātiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave bhavo no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhante bhavo. evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānapaccayā bhavo ti. — Taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Taṇhāpaccayā bhante upādānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti. — Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Vedanāpaccayā bhante taṇhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti. — Phassapaccayā vedanā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Phassapaccayā bhante vedanā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassapaccayā vedanā ti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatanapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave phasso no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhante phasso. evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatana - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā bhante saḷāyatanaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatana - ti. — Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Viññānapaccayā bhante nāmarūpaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhārapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave viññānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā bhante viññānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti. — Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Avijjāpaccayā bhante saṅkhārā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti.

Sādhu bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: [Iti] imasmim sati idaṃ hoti,

imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjati. yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ. viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ. nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ. saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā. vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ. upādānapaccayā bhavo. bhavapaccayā jāti. jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadu-kkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tv - eva asesavirāga-nirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho. saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇa-nirodho. viññāṇa-nirodhā nāmarūpa-nirodho. nāmarūpa-nirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodho. saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassa-nirodho. phassa-nirodhā vedanā-nirodho. vedanā-nirodhā taṇhā-nirodho. taṇhā-nirodhā upādāna-nirodho. upādāna-nirodhā bhava-nirodho. bhava-nirodhā jāti-nirodho. jāti-nirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadu-kkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇa-nirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātinirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaraṇa-nirodho no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hoti. — Jātinirodhā bhante jarāmaraṇa-nirodho. evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇa-nirodho ti. — Bhavana-nirodhā jātinirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jātinirodho no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hoti. — Bhavana-nirodhā bhante jātinirodho. evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavana-nirodhā jātinirodho ti. — Upādāna-nirodhā bhavana-nirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādāna-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave bhavana-nirodho no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hoti. — Upādāna-nirodhā bhante bhavana-nirodho. evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādāna-nirodhā bhavana-nirodho ti. — Taṇhā-nirodhā upādāna-nirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhā-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave upādāna-nirodho no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hoti. — Taṇhā-nirodhā bhante upādāna-nirodho. evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhā-nirodhā upādāna-nirodho ti. — Vedanā-nirodhā taṇhā-nirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanā-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā-nirodho no vā. kathaṃ vā ettha hoti. — Vedanā-nirodhā bhante taṇhā-nirodho. evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanā-nirodhā taṇhā-nirodho ti. — Phassa-nirodhā vedanā-nirodho ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassa-

nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave vedanānirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassanirodhā bhante vedanānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave phassanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante phassanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatana-nirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā bhante saḷāyatana-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti. — Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññāṇanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpanirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññāṇanirodhā bhante nāmarūpanirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō ti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhāra-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave viññāṇanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā bhante viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti. — Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhāra-nirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjānirodhā bhante saṅkhāra-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha ahaṃ-pi evaṃ vadāmi: Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti. imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati. yadidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō, saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō, saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādāna-nirodhō, upādāna-nirodhā bhavana-nirodhō, bhavana-nirodhā jātinirodho. jāti-nirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadu-kkhaḍomaṇassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ -etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodhō hoti.

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā

pubbantam vā paṭidhāveyyātha: ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānam. na nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kin-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam. kathan-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā aparantam vā ādhāveyyātha: Bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānam. na nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam. kin-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam. kathan-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā etarahi vā paccuppannam-addhānam ajjhataṃ kathamkathī assatha: Ahaṃ nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin-nu kho 'smi, kathan-nu kho 'smi, ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā evaṃ vadeyyātha: Satthā no garu, satthugāravena ca mayam vademāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā evaṃ vadeyyātha: Samaṇo no evaṃ āha samaṇā ca. na ca mayam evaṃ vademāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā aññam satthāraṃ uddiseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ vatakotūhala-maṅgalāni tāni sūrato paccāgaccheyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu bhikkhave yad-eva tumhākaṃ sāmam nātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam tad-eva tumhe vadethāti. — Evaṃ-bhante. — Sādhū bhikkhave. Upanitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave iminā sandiṭṭhikena dhammena akālikena ehipassikena opanayikena paccattam veditabbena viññūhi. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ bhikkhave dhammo akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti iti yaṇ-tam vuttaṃ idam-etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Tiṇṇaṃ kho pana bhikkhave sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti: Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca na utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupaṭṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gab-

bhassāvakkanti hoti. Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti. gandhabbo ca na paccupatthito hoti, n' eva tāva gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupatthito hoti. evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinaṃ pariharati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā navannaṃ vā dasannaṃ vā māsānaṃ accayena vijāyati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ jātāṃ samānaṃ sakena lobitena poseti. Lohitaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ mātutthaṇṇaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhiṃ - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya yāni tāni kumārakānaṃ kilāpanakāni tehi kilāti. seyyathidaṃ vaṅkakaṃ ghaṭikaṃ mokkhacikaṃ ciṅgulakaṃ pattāḷhakaṃ rathakaṃ dhanukaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhiṃ - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti. cakkhuvinnēyyehi rūpehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotavinnēyyehi saddehi — ghānavinnēyyehi gandhehi — jivhāvinñēyyehi raseli — kāyavinñēyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe sārājjati. appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati. anupatthitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso. taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanā. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī. yā vedanāsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ. tass' upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe

dhamme sārājati. appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajati. anupatṭhita-kāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, tañ-ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā. so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī. yā vedanāsu nandī tad-upādānaṃ. tass' upādāna-paccayā bhavo. bhavapaccayā jāti. jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke nppajjati arahāṃ sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathī satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ. kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gaḥapati vā gaḥapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā: na-y-idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikkhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum; yaṃ-nūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan-ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā nātiparivattaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivattaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsāvajīva-samāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā

paṭivirato hoti. dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
 bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
 cārī hoti ārācārī. virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ
 pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. saccavādī saccasandho theto
 paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
 pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
 imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
 saṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
 anuppadātā. samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
 aggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
 pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇa-
 sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-
 manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ
 pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. kālavādī bhūtavādī
 atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī. nidhānavatim vācaṃ bhā-
 sitā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasamhitam. So
 bījagāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhaddiko
 hoti rattūparato. virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-
 visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepana-dhāraṇa-
 maṇḍana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
 sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Āmakadhaññapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āma-
 kamaṃsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapāṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
 ḷakapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapāṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Khetavattthupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
 pahinagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
 hoti. Tulākūṭa-kaṃsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
 ṭana-vaṇcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
 bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
 santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena. yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
 mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yen' eva deti
 supattabhāro va deti. evam evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti
 kāyaparihārikena cīvarena. kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena.
 yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā

ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajja-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti. samīñjite pa-sārīte sampajānakārī hoti. saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti. uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī hoti. gate tīthe nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bbajati. araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṭṭhaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ su-sānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchā-bhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satīṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhiññhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiññhena cetasā viharati. abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyā-pannacitto viharati. sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpāda-padosā cittaṃ parisodheti; tīṇamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīna-middho viharati. ālokasaññī sato sampajāno tīṇamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantaṇṇaṃ uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati. akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pabāya cetaso upakkilese pañ-
ñāya dubbalikaraṇe vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭha-
maṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Puna ca param bhik-
khave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sam-
pasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samā-
dhiyaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
— catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe na sārājati,
appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajati. upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati
appamānacetaso. taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā
aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ
kañci vedanaṃ vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-
sukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjho-
sāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato
anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa
nandinirodhā upādānanirodho. upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho,
bhavanirodhā jātinirodho. jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. evaṃ - etassa keva-
lassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Sotena saddaṃ
sutvā — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā
— kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ plusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viñ-
ñāya piyarūpe dhamme na sārājati, appiyarūpe dhamme na
byāpajati. upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamānacetaso,
taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ
vedeti. sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so
taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.
Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya
tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa nandinirodhā
upādānanirodho. upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho. bhavanirodhā
jātinirodho. jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokapari-devadukkha-
domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa nirodho hoti. Imaṃ kho me tumhe bhikkhave
saṅkhittena taṇhāsankhaya-vimuttiṃ dhāretha, Sātiṃ pana

bhikkhum kevaṭṭapūtāṃ mahātaṇhājāla-taṇhāsaṅghātapati-
mukkan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀTAṆHĀSAṄKHAYASUTTAM ATṬHAMAM.

39.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu vi-
harati; Assapuram nāma Aṅgānam nigamo. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

—Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe
ca pana: ke tumhe ti puṭṭhā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-
jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaṇṇānam sataṃ evaṃ-
paṭiṇṇānam sataṃ: Ye dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇa-
karaṇā ca te dhamme samādāya vattissāma, evan - no ayaṃ
amhākaṃ samaṇṇā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiṇṇā ca bhūtā,
yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-
bhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñjāma tesan - te kārā amhesu
mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā, amhākaṃ - c' evāyaṃ
pabbajjā avaṇjhā bhavissati sapphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāh-
maṇakaraṇā ca: Hirottappena samannāgatā bhavissāmāti
evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhik-
khave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannā-
gatā; alam - ettāvataṃ katam - ettavatā, anuppatto no sā-
maṇṇattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyan - ti tāvataken'
eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭi-
vedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmaṇṇatthikānam sataṃ sā-
maṇṇattho parihāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiṇ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyam: Parisuddho no

kāyasamācāro bhavissati uttāṇo vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca. tāya ca pana parisuddhakāyasamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṭā katam-ettāvataṭā, anuppatto no sāmāññattho, na-ttahi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīvan-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave. paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṁ sataṁ sāmāññattho paribhāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiṁ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no vacīsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca. tāya ca pana parisuddhvacīsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro; alam-ettāvataṭā... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiṁ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no manosamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca. tāya ca pana parisuddhmanosamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro; alam-ettāvataṭā... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiṁ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no ājīvo bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca. tāya ca pana parisuddhājīvatāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo;

alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karanīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karanīyam: Indriyesu gutta-dvārā bhavissāma, cakkhunā rūpañ divā na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī. yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjissāma. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī. yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro. parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo. indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karanīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karanīyam: Bhojane mattañño bhavissāma, paṭisañkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāriissāma. n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ paṭihañkhāmi navañ - ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi. yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro. parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo. indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañño; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karanīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karanīyam: Jāgarīyam anuyuttā bhavissāma, divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyaṃ paṭhamañ yāmaṃ

caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappessāma pāde pādaṃ accādhāya satā sampajānā utthānasaṇṇaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: *Hirottappen'* amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaṇṇuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocaṃyāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: *Satisampajañña*na samannāgatā bhavissāma, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate tthite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: *Hirottappen'* amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaṇṇuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, *satisampajañña*na samannāgatā; alam - ettāvata katam - ettāvata. anupatto no sāmāññattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ - ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocaṃyāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayaṃyāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ satam sāmāññattho parihāyi sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ; so pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhiññaṃ loka pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhiññaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapaṇa-

bhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thīna-middhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhattaṃ vūpasautacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati. akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya. tassa te kammantā samijjheyyuṃ, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantikareyya. siyā c' assa uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāya; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojesiṃ, tassa me te kammantā samijjhimsu. so ahaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantiakāsiṃ. atthi ca me uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāyāti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bālāhagilāno. bhattaṃ - c' assa na - cchādeyya, na c' assa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya. bhattaṃ - c' assa chādeyya. siyā c' assa kāye balamattā; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahoṣiṃ dukkhito bālāhagilāno, bhattaṃ - ca me na - cchādesi. na ca me āsi kāye balamattā; so 'mhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattaṃ - ca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa. so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanā mucceyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahoṣiṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā bandhanā mutto sotthinā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yenakāmaṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yenakāmaṅgamo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe dāso ahoṣiṃ anattādhīno parādhīno na yenakāmaṅgamo, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno

aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāgamo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya, so aparena samayena tamhā kantārā nitthareyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo; tassa evam-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjīm, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā kantārā nitthiṇṇo sotthinā abyayena, na tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ānyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanā mokkhaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemanta bhūmiṃ evam-evam bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭthamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam-eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho nahāpako vā nahāpakantevāsī vā kaṃsathāle nahāniyacūṇāni ākiritvā udakena parippasakaṃ parippasakaṃ sanneyya, sāssa nahāniyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā, santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca paggharaṇī; evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam-eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave udakarahado ubbhi-

dodako, tassa n' ev' assa puratthimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na uttarāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya; atha kho tamhā va udakarahadā sītā vāri-dhārā ubbhijjivā tam - eva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya. nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati. nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno. sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati. nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave uppalāniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-posīni. tāni yāva c' aggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni. nāssa kiñci sabbāvatam uppalānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarikānaṃ vā sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati. nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham - asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catut-thaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti. nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbā-

vato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutaṃ assa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātīsaṃ - pi jāti-sahassaṃ - pi jātīsaṃsahassaṃ - pi. aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe; amutr' āsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatra p' āsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. so tato cuto idhūpappanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, tamhā pi gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā sakaṃ yeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya, tassa evaṃ - assa: Ahaṃ kho sakamhā gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchiṃ, tatra evaṃ atṭhāsīṃ evaṃ nisīdiṃ, evaṃ abhāsīṃ evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣīṃ; tamhā pi gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchiṃ, tatra pi evaṃ atṭhāsīṃ evaṃ nisīdiṃ, evaṃ abhāsīṃ evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣīṃ. so 'mhi tamhā gāmā sakaṃ yeva gāmaṃ paccāgato ti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe —. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamaṇe upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata

bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā-dakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atik-kantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Seyyathā p' assu bhikkhave dve agārā sa-dvārā, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe t̥hito passeyya ma-nusse gehaṃ pavisante pi nikkhamante pi anusañcarante pi anuvicarante pi; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su-gate duggate yathākammūpage — pe — satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsa-vānaṃ khayaūāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ duk-khaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmiuṃ paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ pas-sato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vi-muttam - iti ūṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanuo anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre t̥hito passeyya sippi-sambukam - pi sakkharakaṭṭhalam - pi macchagumbam - pi ca-rantam - pi tiṭṭhantaṃ - pi; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasauno anāvilo, tatr' ime sippi-

sambukā pi sakkharakaṭṭhalā pi macchagumbā pi caranti pi tiṭṭhanti pīti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: idam dukkhan - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti... ayaṃ āsavanīro dhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo iti pi, brāhmaṇo iti pi, nahātako iti pi, vedagū iti pi. sottiyo iti pi, ariyo iti pi, araham itti pi. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti: samitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti: bāhitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti: nahātā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti: veditā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti: nissutā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

40.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu vibharati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti puttā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānaṃ sataṃ evaṃ-paṭiññānaṃ sataṃ: Yā samaṇasāṃmīcipaṭipadā taṃ paṭi-padaṃ paṭipajjissāma, evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā. yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ pari-bhuñjāma tesaṃ - te kāraṃ amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisamsā. amhākaṃ c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avaṇḍhā bhavis-sati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na samaṇasāṃmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā appahinā hoti. byāpannacittassa byāpādo appa-hīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho appahīno hoti. upanāhissa upa-nāho appahīno hoti. makkhissa makkho appahīno hoti. paḷā-sissa paḷāso appahīno hoti, issukissa issā appahinā hoti. maccharissa macchariyaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti. saṭhassa saṭhey-vaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti. māyāvissa māyā appahinā hoti. pā-picchassa pāpikā icchā appahinā hoti. micchādittḥissa micchā-dittḥi appahinā hoti. imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇa-malānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasatānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ thūnānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ appahinā na samaṇasāṃmīci-paṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave maṭajan - nāma āvudhajātaṃ ubhatodhāraṇi pītanisitaṃ, tad - assa saṅghāṭiyā sampārutaṃ sampaliveṭṭitaṃ. tathū-pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno pabbajjaṃ vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave acelakassa acelaka-mattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rajojallikassa rajojallikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave udakorohakassa udakorohakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rukkhāmūlikassa

rukhamūlikamattena s. v. Nāham bhikkhave abbhokāsikassa abbhokāsikamattena s. v. Nāham bhikkhave ubbhatthakassa ubbhatthakamattena s. v. Nāham bhikkhave pariyāyabhattikassa pariyāyabhattikamattena s. v. Nāham bhikkhave mantajjhāyakassa mantajjhāyakamattena s. v. Nāham bhikkhave jaṭilakassa jaṭadhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi. Saṅghāṭikassa ce bhikkhave saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha. byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahiyetha, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., makkhissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p., maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ p., māyāvissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādiṭṭhikassa micchādiṭṭhi pahiyetha, tam-enam mittāmaccā nātisālohitā jātam-eva naṃ saṅghāṭikaṃ kāreyyuṃ saṅghāṭikkattam-eva samādapeyyūṃ: Ehi tvaṃ bhadramukha saṅghāṭiko hohi, saṅghāṭikassa te sato saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahiyissati, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., makkhissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p., maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ p., māyāvissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādiṭṭhikassa micchādiṭṭhi pahiyissatiti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikaṃ pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālumaṃ byāpannacittam kodhanam upanāhim makkhim paḷāsim issukim maccharim saṭham māyāvim pāpiccham micchādiṭṭhim, tasmā na saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi. Acelakassa ce bhikkhave — pe — rajojallikassa ce bhikkhave — udakorohakassa ce bhikkhave — rukhamūlikassa ce bhikkhave — abbhokāsikassa ce bhikkhave — ubbhatthakassa ce bhikkhave — pariyāyabhattikassa ce bhikkhave — mantajjhāyakassa ce bhikkhave — jaṭilakassa ce bhikkhave jaṭadhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahiyetha — pe — micchādiṭṭhikassa micchādiṭṭhi pahiyetha, tam-enam mittāmaccā nātisālohitā jātam-eva naṃ jaṭilakaṃ kāreyyuṃ jaṭilakattam-eva samādapeyyūṃ: Ehi tvaṃ bhadramukha jaṭilako hohi, jaṭilakassa te sato jaṭadhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpanna-

cittassa byāpādo pahiyissati — pe — micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave jaṭila-kam - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhāluma byāpannacittam kodhanam upanāhim makkhim paḷasim issukim maccharim saṭham māyāvim pāpiccham micchādittḥim, tasmā na jaṭilakassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahīnā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho pahīno hoti, upanāhissa upanāho pahīno hoti, makkhissa makkho pahīno hoti, paḷāsisso paḷāso pahīno hoti, issukissa issā pahīnā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, māyāvissa māyā pahīnā hoti, pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā pahīnā hoti, micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahīnā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇamalānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasaṭānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ ṭhānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ pahānā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. So sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi yisuddhamattānaṃ samanupassati, vimuttam - attānaṃ samanupassati. Tassa sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham - attānaṃ samanupassato vimuttam - attānaṃ samanupassato pāmujaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi accho-dakā sātodakā sītodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇīyā; puratthi-

māya ce pi puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghamma-
pareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ pokkharaniṃ āgamma
vineyya udakapipāsani, vineyya ghammapariḷāhaṃ; pacchi-
māya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — uttarāya ce pi disāya
puriso āgaccheyya — dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya puriso āgac-
cheyya — yato kuto ce pi naṃ puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-
bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ
pokkharaniṃ āgamma vineyya udakapipāsani, vineyya ghamma-
pariḷāhaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappa-
veditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgamma evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ
muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ,
ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti va-
dāmi. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — pe — vessakulā ce pi — sudda-
kulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ
āgamma evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā
labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇa-
sāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme
sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ
khayā samaṇo hoti. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — vessakulā ce pi
— suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ khayā samaṇo
hoti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLAASSAPURASUTTAṃ DASAMAṃ.

MAHĀYAMAKAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

41.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalanam brāhmaṇagāmo tad-avasari. Asosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālam anuppatto; tam kho pana bhavantam Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samarakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇi pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānam arahatam dassanam hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottam sāvetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Ekamantam nisinnā kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam

upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayāṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayāṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha. sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. tividhaṃ manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ ca gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivittṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātā-piturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā. antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ ca gahapatayo catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkehi puṭṭho: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti. jānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: passaṃmiti, passaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetta bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāvāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvatta-

nikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsita hoti. Samphappalāpī kho pana hoti. akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsita akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim anattasamhitam. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco abhiṃbhālu hoti, yaṇ-taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ abhiṃbhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Byāpanna-citto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasankappo: ime sattā haṇṇantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchiṃjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesuṃ iti vā ti. Micchādittṭhi kho pana hoti viparītadassano: na-ttṭhi dinnam na-ttṭhi yitṭham na-ttṭhi butam. na-ttṭhi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇam kammāṇam phalam vipāko, na-ttṭhi ayam loko na-ttṭhi paro loko, na-ttṭhi mātā na-ttṭhi pitā na-ttṭhi sattā opapātikā. na-ttṭhi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentiti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti.

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. nihitadaṇḍo nihitasatto lajjī dayāpanno sabhāpāṇabhūtaḥitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. yaṇ-taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇam gāmagatam vā araṇṇagatam vā taṃ nādinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti. yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātāpiturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saparidaṇḍā, antamaṣo mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi. tathārūpāsu na cārittam āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-

samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimaññhagato vā pūgamaññhagato vā rāja-kulamajñhagato vā abhinīto sakkhiputtḥo: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti. so ajānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmīti. jānaṃ vā āha: jānāmīti, apassaṃ vā āha: na passāmīti. passaṃ vā āha: passāmīti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisunaṃ vacaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācāṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahu-janakantā balujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. kālāvādī bhūtāvādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatīṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyanta-vatīṃ atthasaṃhutaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti. yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appadutṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā averā abyābajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Sammādiṭṭhi kho pana hoti aviparītadassano: atthi dinnāṃ atthi yitṭhaṃ atthi lutaṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko. atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammā-paṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokāṃ paraṇ-ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ — pe — gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ — pe — Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ — Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ — Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ — Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ — Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ — Brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhakiṇṇānaṃ devānaṃ — Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ — Avihānaṃ devānaṃ — Atappānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ — Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ — ākāsaṇṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — viññāṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — ākiñcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — nevasaṇṇānāsāṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā nevasaṇṇānāsāṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya, taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī ti.

Evam vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ va ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ - Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇu - pete saraṇagate ti.

SĀLEYYAKASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

42.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Veraṇjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Assosum kho Veraṇjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu kho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotiti. Atha kho Veraṇjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ

katham sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-pañāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇa-gahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayaṃ imassa bho Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetū yathā mayaṃ imassa bho Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya ... (*repeat from p. 286 l. 11 to p. 290 l. 9; for adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, for dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, and for Sāleyyakā substitute adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, dhammacārī samacārī hoti. and Verañjakā, respectively*) ... ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇa-gate ti.

VERAÑJAKASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

43.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito sāyanhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhim sammodi. sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtaṁ etad - avoca:

Duppaṇño duppaṇño ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso duppaṇño ti vuccatīti. — Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso. tasmā duppaṇño ti vuccati, kiṁ na - ppajānāti: idaṁ dukkhan - ti na - ppajānāti. ayaṁ dukkhasamudayo ti na - ppajānāti. ayaṁ dukkhanirodho ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṁ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti na - ppajānāti. Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇño ti vuccatīti. Sādh' āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtaṁ uttariṁ paṇhaṁ apucchi: Paṇṇavā paṇṇavā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paṇṇavā ti vuccatīti. — Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso. tasmā paṇṇavā ti vuccati. kiṁ - ca pajānāti: idaṁ dukkhan - ti pajānāti, ayaṁ dukkhasamudayo ti pajānāti. ayaṁ dukkhanirodho ti pajānāti, ayaṁ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti pajānāti. Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso. tasmā paṇṇavā ti vuccatīti. — Viññāṇaṁ viññāṇaṁ - ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso viññāṇaṁ - ti vuccatīti. — Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññāṇaṁ - ti vuccati. kiṁ - ca vijānāti: sukhan - ti pi vijānāti, dukkhan - ti pi vijānāti. adukkhamasukhan - ti pi vijānāti. Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññāṇaṁ - ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso paṇṇā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ ime dhammā saṁsatṭhā udāhu visaṁsatṭhā. labbhā ca pan' imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paṇṇāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paṇṇā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ ime dhammā saṁsatṭhā no visaṁsatṭhā. na ca labbhā imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paṇṇāpetum. Yaṁ h' āvuso pajānāti taṁ vijānāti. yaṁ vijānāti taṁ pajānāti.

tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ paññā bhāvetabbā viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ. idaṃ nesaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso vedanā ti vuccatiti. — Vedeti vedetiti kho āvuso. tasmā vedanā ti vuccati, kiṇ - ca vedeti: sukham - pi vedeti. dukkham - pi vedeti. adukkhamasukham - pi vedeti. Vedeti vedetiti kho āvuso. tasmā vedanā ti vuccatiti. — Saññā saññā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso saññā ti vuccatiti. — Sañjānāti sañjānātiti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccati, kiṇ - ca sañjānāti: nīlakam - pi sañjānāti. pītakam - pi sañjānāti, lohītakam - pi sañjānāti. odātam - pi sañjānāti. Sañjānāti sañjānātiti kho āvuso. tasmā saññā ti vuccatiti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā udāhu visaṃsaṭṭhā. labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā. na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun. Yaṃ h' āvuso vedeti taṃ sañjānāti. yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vijānāti, tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti.

Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena kiṃ neyyan - ti. — Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena ananto ākāso ti ākāśaṇācāyatanaṃ neyyaṃ. anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ neyyaṃ, na tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ neyyan - ti. — Neyyaṃ paṇ' āvuso dhammaṃ kena pajānātiti. — Neyyaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ paññācakkhunā pajānātiti. — Paññā paṇ' āvuso kimatthiyā ti. — Paññā kho āvuso abhiññatthā pariññatthā pahānatthā ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya: parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Katibi pan' āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphālā ca hoti cetovimuttiphālānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphālā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphālānisamsā cāti. — Pañcahi kho āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphālā ca hoti cetovimuttiphālānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphālā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphālānisamsā ca: Idh' āvuso sammādiṭṭhi silānuggahitā ca hoti sutānuggahitā ca hoti sākacchānuggahitā ca hoti samathānuggahitā ca hoti vipassanānuggahitā ca hoti. Imehi kho āvuso pañcahi aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphālā ca hoti cetovimuttiphālānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphālā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphālānisamsā cāti.

Kati pan' āvuso bhavā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ kho āvuso sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ tatrataṭṭhābhinandaṇā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti. — Avijjāvirāgā kho āvuso vijjuppādā taṇhānirodhā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti.

Katamaṃ pan' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṃ -ti. — Idh' āvuso bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vitakko ca vat-tati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ -ca cittekaggatā ca. Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgavippahīnaṃ kataṅgasamannāgatan-ti. — Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thīnamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhacca-kukkuccaṃ

pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. vitakko ca vattati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ - ca cittekaggatā ca. Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ evam pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan - ti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ. ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotiti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti. seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ. mano ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotiti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantiti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantiti. — Āyupān' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti. — Āyusmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti. — Usmā pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti. — Usmā āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti. — Idān' eva kho mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evam ājānāma: āyusmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti, idān' eva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evam ājānāma: usmā āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti. Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabboti. — Tena h' āvuso upamaṇ - te karissāmi. upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso telappadipassa jhāyato acciṃ paṭicca ābhā paññāyati. ābhaṃ paṭicca acci paññāyati, evam - eva kho āvuso āyusmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, usmā ca āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatiti.

Te va nu kho āvuso āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā, udāhu aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā ti. — Na

kho āvuso te va āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā. Te ca āvuso āyusaṅkhārā abhavim̐su te vedaniyā dhammā. na - y - idaṃ saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho āvuso aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā, tasmā saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyatiti. — Yadā nu kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ kati dhammā jahanti athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanan - ti. — Yadā kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ tayo dhammā jahanti: āyu usmā ca viññāṇaṃ. athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanan - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇan - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato. tassa kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. vacīsaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. āyu parikkhiṇo. usmā vūpasantā. indriyāni viparibhinnāni; yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. tassa pi kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. vacīsaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā. āyu aparikkhiṇo. usmā avūpasantā. indriyāni vippasaunāni. Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. idaṃ tesaṃ nānākaraṇan - ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ ti. — Cattāro kho āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho āvuso cattāro paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ ti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ: sabbanimittānaṃ ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyaṃ ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā tṭhitiyaṃ ti. — Tayo kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā

ṭṭhitiyā: sabbanimittānañ - ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. pubbe ca abhisankhāro. Ime kho āvuso tayo paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ṭṭhitiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāya: sabbanimittānañ - ca manasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā amanasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti.

Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānan - ti. — Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, atthi kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, atthi ca kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Kammaṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanāṃ nupasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā sññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañeikkhati: suññaṃ - idaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā ti.

Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso animittā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja vibarati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso animittā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatthā. byañjanam - eva nānaṃ: Rāgo kho āvuso pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo; te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso kiñcano, doso kiñcano, moho kiñcano, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso ākiñcāññā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam - eva nāna - ti.

Idam - avoc' āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano āyasmā Mahākotthito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀVEDALLASUTTAM TATIYAM.

44.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Visākho upāsako yena Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad - avoca:

Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Pañca kho ime āvuso Visākha upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso Visākha pañc' upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. Sādhi' ayye ti kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi: Sakkāyasamudayo sakkāyasamudayo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yā 'yaṃ āvuso Visākha taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭhābhiniṇṇā, seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhava-taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodho sakkāyanirodho ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yo kho āvuso Visākha tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti ayye vuccati. Katamā nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Ayam - eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍḍhi. — Taṇ - ñeva nu kho ayye upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā, udāhu aṇṇa-tra pañcaḥ' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ - ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha taṇ - ñeva upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā,

na pi aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ. Yo kho āvuso Visākha pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ - ti.

Kathaṃ pan' ayye sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ. rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ; saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saññaṃ. saññāya vā attānaṃ; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre. saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ; viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ. viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti. — Kathaṃ pan' ayye sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto. na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ. na attani rūpaṃ. na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ. na attani vedanaṃ. na vedanāya attānaṃ; na saññaṃ attato samanupassati. na saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani saññaṃ. na saññāya attānaṃ; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ. na attani saṅkhāre. na saṅkhāresu attānaṃ; na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti.

Katamo pan' ayye ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ti. — Ayam eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhīti. — Ariyo pan' ayye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhato udāhu asaṅkhato ti. — Ariyo kho āvuso Visākha aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo

saṅkhato ti. — Ariyena nu kho ayye aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahītā, udāhu tihi khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahīto ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahītā, tihi ca kho āvuso Visākha khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahīto. Yā c' āvuso Visākha sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāājīvo, ime dhammā silakkhandhe saṅgahītā; yo ca sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhī, ime dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṅgahītā; yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṅgahītā ti. — Katamo pan' ayye samādhī. katame samādhinimittā, katame samādhiparikkhārā. katamā samādhibhāvanā ti. — Yā kho āvuso Visākha cittassa ekagatā ayaṃ samādhī, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā samādhinimittā. cattāro sammappadhānā samādhiparikkhārā, yā tesaṃ yeva dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ ayaṃ tattha samādhibhāvanā ti.

Kati pan' ayye saṅkhārā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso Visākha saṅkhārā: kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katamo pan' ayye kāyasaṅkhāro. katamo vacīsaṅkhāro, katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyasaṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Kasmā pan' ayye assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā. tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro. Pubbe kho āvuso Visākha vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācaṃ bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā citta-paṭibaddhā. tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.

Kathaṃ ca pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjissan - ti vā. ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti yaṇ - taṃ tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ

samāpajjantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam nirujjhati vacīsaṅkhāro. tato kāyasaṅkhāro. tato cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katham pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhānam hotiti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evam hoti: aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhahissam ti vā. aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhahāmiti vā. aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhito ti vā. atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittam bhāvitam hoti yaṁ tam tathattāya upanetiti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhahantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhahantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam uppajjati cittasaṅkhāro. tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacīsaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhitam pan' ayye bhikkhum kati phassā phusantiti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhitam kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhum tayo phassā phusanti: suññato phasso. animitto phasso. appaṇihito phasso ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhitassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno kiṁminnam cittam hoti kiṁpoṇam kiṁpabbhāraṁ ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiya vutṭhitassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittam hoti vivekaṇoṇam vivekaṇpabbhāraṁ ti.

Kati pan' ayye vedanā ti. — Tisso kho imā āvuso Visākha vedanā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Katamā pan' ayye sukhā vedanā, katamā dukkhā vedanā, katamā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Yaṁ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā sukham sātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ sukhā vedanā. Yaṁ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā dukkham asātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ dukkhā vedanā. Yaṁ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā n' eva sātāṁ nāsātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ aduk-

khamasukhā vedanā ti. — Sukhā pan' ayye vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā, dukkhā vedanā kimdukkhā kimsukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā ti. — Sukhā kho āvuso Visākha vedanā t̥hitisukhā vipariṇāmadukkhā, dukkhā vedanā t̥hitidukkhā vipariṇāmasukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā nāṇasukhā aññānadukkhā ti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabban ti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo. Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, rāgaṃ tena pajahati, na tattha rāgānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: kidaṃ ssu nāmāhaṃ tadāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yadāriyā etarahi āyatanam upasampajja viharantīti, iti anuttaresu vimokhesu pihaṃ

upatthāpayato uppajjati pihāpaccayā domanassam. paṭighan-
tena pajahati, na tattha paṭighānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso
Visākha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā
pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ
asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upa-
sampajja viharati. avijjan-tena pajahati, na tattha avijjānu-
sayo anuseti.

Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Su-
khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Dukkhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo
ti. — Dukkhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya sukhā vedanā
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya kho āvuso Visākha ve-
danāya avijjā paṭibhāgo ti. — Avijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Avijjāya kho āvuso Visākha vijjā paṭibhāgo ti.
— Vijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vijjāya kho
āvuso Visākha vimutti paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā pan' ayye
kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā kho āvuso Visākha nibbānaṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Nibbānassa pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. —
Accasarāvuso Visākha paṇhaṃ. nāsakkhi paṇhānaṃ pari-
yantaṃ gahetunī. Nibbānogadhaṃ hi āvuso Visākha brahma-
cariyaṃ nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ. Ākaṅkha-
māno ca tvaṃ āvuso Visākha Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
etaṃ atthaṃ puccheyyāsi, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti
tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi.

Atha kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Dhamma-
dinnā bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vi-
sākho upāsako yāvatako ahosi Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ
vutte Bhagavā Visākhaṃ upāsakaṃ etad-avoca: Paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, mahāpaṇḍā Visākha
Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī. Mamañ- ce pi tvaṃ Visākha etaṃ-
atthaṃ puccheyyāsi. ahaṃ- pi taṃ evaṃ- evaṃ byākareyyaṃ

yathā taṃ Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ. eso c' ev' etassa attho, evam - etaṃ dhārehīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Visākho upāsako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CŪḶAVEDALLASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

45.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhamma-samādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkha-vipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhamma-samādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukha-vipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ: Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. te kho molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti, te evam - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sam-passamānā kāmānaṃ pahānam - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpaj-janti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ pa-ram - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam - āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānam - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu

kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse mālūvāsipātikā phaleyya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijaṃ aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyya. Atha kho bhikkhave yā tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthā devatā sā bhītā saṃviggā santāsaṃ āpajjeyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: Mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāma' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā daheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijaṃ n' eva moro gileyya na mago khādeyya na davadāho daheyya na vanakammikā uddhareyyuṃ na upacikā udrabheyyuṃ, bijaṃ pan' assa. Taṃ pāvussakena meghena abhippavattaṃ samma-d-eva virūheyya, sā ssa mālūvālatā taruṇā mudukā lomasā vilambinī, sā taṃ sālāṃ upaniseveyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāma' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā daheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti; sukho imissā mālūvālatāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya vilambiniyā samphasso ti. Sā taṃ sālāṃ anuparihareyya, sā taṃ sālāṃ anupariharitvā upari viṭabhiṃ kareyya, upari viṭabhiṃ karitvā oghanaṃ janeyya, oghanaṃ janetvā ye tassa sālassa mahantā mahantā khandhā te padāleyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Idaṃ kho te bhonto mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāma' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya

māgo vā khādeyya davaḍāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyum upacikā vā udraheyyum, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti, yaṇ - cāhaṃ māluvābījahetu dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmiti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave santi eke samaṇa - brāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te molibaddhāhi parib - bājikāhi paricārenti; te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassa - mānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariṇānaṃ paññā - penti; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya loma - sāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam - āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariṇānaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccup - pannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhik - khave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa - kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādiyati; so na kumbhīmukhā pati - gaṇhāti na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñ - jamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara - gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopike, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopike — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopike; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpeti — sattahi pi dattihi yāpeti; ekāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhā - reti, dvīhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhatta - bhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā

hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piṇṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalābhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṇisukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesakambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūkapakkham - pi dhāreti; kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto. ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadbhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyam kappeti, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakorolaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihiṭam kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyam duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ - c' eva āyatīṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatīṃ sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā tibbarāgaṇātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ rāgaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṇvedeti; pakatiyā tibbadosaṇātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ dosaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṇvedeti; pakatiyā tibbamohajāṇātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṇvedeti. So sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukho pi rudamāno paripunnāṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatīṃ sukhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatīṃ - ca sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā na tibbarāgaṇātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ rāgaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṇvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbadosaṇātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ dosaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṇvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbamohajāṇātiko

hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno. sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ ca tutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLADHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

46.

Evam - me sutāni. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yebhuyyena bhikkhave sattā evaṃkāma evaṃchandā evamādhippāyā: aho vata anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyeyyūṃ, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaddheyyun - ti. Tesāṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃkāmaṇaṃ evaṃchandānaṃ evamādhippāyānaṃ anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaddhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti. Tatra tumhe bhikkhave kaṃ hetum paccethāti. — Bhagavaṃ -

mūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃ-
paṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantam yeva paṭibhātu
etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressan-
titi. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha.
bhāsissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca :

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ
adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avi-
nīto, sevitaḃḃe dhamme na jānāti asevitaḃḃe dhamme na
jānāti, bhajitaḃḃe dhamme na jānāti abhajitaḃḃe dhamme
na jānāti. So sevitaḃḃe dhamme ajānanto asevitaḃḃe dhamme
ajānanto, bhajitaḃḃe dhamme ajānanto abhajitaḃḃe dhamme
ajānanto, asevitaḃḃe dhamme sevati sevitaḃḃe dhamme na
sevati, abhajitaḃḃe dhamme bhajati bhajitaḃḃe dhamme na
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḃḃe dhamme sevato sevitaḃḃe dhamme
asevato, abhajitaḃḃe dhamme bhajato bhajitaḃḃe dhamme
abhajato. anittḃā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḃḃhanti.
ittḃā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu :
Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Sutavā
ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariya-
dhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto. sappurisaṇaṃ das-
sāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto.
sevitaḃḃe dhamme pajānāti asevitaḃḃe dhamme pajānāti.
bhajitaḃḃe dhamme pajānāti abhajitaḃḃe dhamme pajānāti.
So sevitaḃḃe dhamme pajānanto asevitaḃḃe dhamme pa-
jānanto. bhajitaḃḃe dhamme pajānanto abhajitaḃḃe dhamme
pajānanto. asevitaḃḃe dhamme na sevati sevitaḃḃe dhamme
sevati. abhajitaḃḃe dhamme na bhajati bhajitaḃḃe dhamme
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḃḃe dhamme asevato sevitaḃḃe dhamme
sevato. abhajitaḃḃe dhamme abhajato bhajitaḃḃe dhamme
bhajato. anittḃā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, ittḃā
kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḃḃhanti. taṃ kissa hetu : Evaṃ
h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni. katamāni
cattāri : Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
dukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave

dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākam. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākam. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākam.

Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anitthā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anitthā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anitthā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ parivajjayato

aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṇ dukkhavipākāṃ. taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṇ dukkhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākāṃ. taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipātapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena piṣuṇāvāco hoti piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi dukkhena sahaṃpi domanassena micchādītthi hoti micchādītthipaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna - sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco sahaṃpi sukkena sahaṃpi somanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipātapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi sukkena sahaṃpi somanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi sukkena sahaṃpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi sukkena sahaṃpi somanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṃpi sukkena sahaṃpi somanassena piṣuṇāvāco hoti piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā ca

sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena micchādītṭhi hoti micchādītṭhipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkha-vipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti pāṇātipātā veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇīpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi

dukkhena sahāpi domanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāya āyatiṃ sukhavipākāya.

Katamaṃ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ-c' eva āyatiṃ-ca sukhavipākāya: Idha bhikkhave ekacco sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena adinnādānaṃ paṭivirato hoti adinnādānaṃ veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahāpi sukhena sahāpi somanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ-c' eva āyatiṃ-ca sukhavipākāya. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādhānāni.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam-enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa.

tassa te pipato c' eva na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno. so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo. sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno. so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi. pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho chādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi. pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ. atha puriso āgaccheyya paṇḍurogī, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa. idaṃ pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ. sace ākaṅkhasi pip. tassa te pipato hi kho na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī bhavissasi. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya. na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi. pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dadhiṃ - ca madhuṃ - ca sappiṇ - ca phāṇitaṃ - ca ekajjhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ. atha puriso āgaccheyya lohitaṇḍaṃ - ca. taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa,

idaṃ dadhiṇ - ca madhuṇ - ca sappiṇ - ca phāṇitaṇ - ca ekaj-
jhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato c'
eva chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca
pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-
ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva chādeyya vaṇṇena
pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathū-
pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ
idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ-
ca sukhavipākaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
māse saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco na-
bhaṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbaṃ ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ
abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca. evaṃ - eva kho
bhikkhave yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ -
c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākaṃ tad - aṇṇe puthusamaṇabrāh-
maṇā(naṃ) parappavāde abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca
virocati cāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀDHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

47.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ
viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyā-
yaṃ ājānantena Tathāgate samānnesanā kātabbā, sammā-
sambuddho vā no vā iti vinñāṇāyāti. — Bhagavaṃmūlakā
no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā.
Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. —
Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,

bhāsisāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyāyam ājānantena dvīsu dhammesu Tathāgato samannesitabbo, cakkhusotaviññeyyesu dhammesu: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ udāhu ittarasamāpanno ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittara-samāpanno ti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, saṁvijjant' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā ti. Na tāva bhikkhave bhikkhuno idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti yāva na ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto ath' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno

ayam-āyasmā bhikkhu yasam-patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vītarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tam-enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vītarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tañ-ce bhikkhave bhikkhuṁ pare evaṁ puccheyyūṁ: Ke paṇ' āyasmato ākāra ke anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṁ vadesi: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vītarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṁ byākareyya: Tathā hi pana ayam-āyasmā saṅghe vā viharanto eko vā viharanto ye ca tattha sugatā ye ca tattha duggatā ye ca tattha gaṇam-anusāsanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisesu sandissanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisena anupalittā, nāyam-āyasmā taṁ tena avajānāti: sammukhā kho pana mētaṁ Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ: Abhayūparato 'ham-asmi, nāham-asmi bhayūparato, vītarāgattā kāme na sevāmi khayā rāgassāti.

Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato va uttarim paṭipucchitabbo: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassa; etapatho 'ham-asmi etagocarō, no ca tena tammayo ti. Evaṁvādiṁ kho bhikkhave satthāraṁ arāhatai sāvako upa-saṅkamituṁ dhammasavanāya, tassa satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇītapāṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇītapāṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ, tathā tathā so tasmiṁ dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṁ dhammaṁ

dhammesu niṭṭham gacchati, satthari paṣīdati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tañ - ce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ pare evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke 'anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṃ vadesi: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya: Idhāhaṃ āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ dhammasavanāya, tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttariṃ paṇitapaṇītaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ. Yathā yathā me āvuso Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttariṃ paṇitapaṇītaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ, tathā tathā 'haṃ tasmīṃ dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṃ dhammaṃ dhammesu niṭṭham - agamaṃ, satthari paṣīdiṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi Tathāgate saddhā nivīṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ākāravatī saddhā dassana - mūlikā daḍḍhā, asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave Tathāgate dhammasamānnesanā hoti, evaṃ - ca pana Tathāgato dhammatā susamānniṭṭho hotiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VIMAMSAKASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

48.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyaṃ bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattiṃ upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattiṃ upenti. Atha kho

aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Idha bhante Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upethāti. — Evam - bhante. — Tam kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha, api nu tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho cāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Iti kira bhikkhave yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha, n' eva tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettam vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Atha kiṃ - carahi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃ jānantā kiṃ passantā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-

maññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharatha; te na c' eva añña-maññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca añña-maññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upetha. Taṃ hi tumhākaṃ moghapurisā bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: 'Cha h' ime bhikkhave dhammā sārāṇiyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti, katame cha: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu ye telābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā, antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam - pi, tathārūpehi lābhehi appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharma-bhogī. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni silāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu silesu silasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ dīṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya dīṭṭhiyā dīṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave channaṃ sārāṇiyanāṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ yā 'yaṃ dīṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ kūṭaṃ, evam - eva kho

bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ sārāṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ —pe— sammādukkhakkhayāya.

Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthi nu kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ - ti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu byāpādapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu thīnaūiddhapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu idhalokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paralokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanaajāto kalahajāto vivādāpanno mukhasattihi vitudanto viharati pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Na - tthi kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ, suppaṇihitaṃ me mānaṃ saccānaṃ bodhāyāti. Idam - assa paṭhamāṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutiṃ - ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutiṃ - ti. Idam - assa dutiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā hrāhmaṇo vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato na - tthi ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo

vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. Idam - assa tatiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathārūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi tathārūpiṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati yathārūpāya āpattiyā vutṭhānaṃ paññāyati, atha kho naṃ khippam - eva sattbharī vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu deseti vivarati uttānīkaroti, desetvā vivaritvā uttānīkatvā āyatīṃ saṃvaram āpajjati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako hatthena vā pādena vā aṅgaram akkamitvā khippam - eva paṭisaṃharati. evam - eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — saṃvaram āpajjati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa catutthaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathārūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni tattha ussukkaṃ āpanno hoti, atha khvāssa tibbāpekhā hoti adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāvī taruṇavacchā thambaṇ - ca ālumpati vacchakaṇ - ca apavīṇati, evam - eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — adhipaññāsikkhāya. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa pañcamam nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti patisañcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katharūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne aṭṭhikavā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa chaṭṭhaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti patisañcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katharūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujjaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa sattamaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgatassa kho bhikkhave ariya-sāvakassa dhammatā susamanniṭṭhā hoti sotāpattiṭṭhalasacchikiriyāya. Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave ariya-sāvako sotāpattiṭṭhalasamannāgato hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

49.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Ekam-idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ Ukkatṭhāyaṃ viharāmi Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Idaṃ niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvāṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Bakassa brahmuno cetasa cetoparivitakkam-aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam-evam Ukkatṭhāyaṃ Subhagavane sālārājamūle antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pāturahosiṃ. Addasā kho maṃ bhikkhave Bako brahmā dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna maṃ etad-avoca: Ehi kho mārisa, sāgataṃ mārisa, cīrassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyam-akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya. Idaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvāṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Evaṃ vutte aham-bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, yatra hi nāma aniccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ-ti vakkhati, addhuvāṃ yeva samānaṃ dhuvan-ti vakkhati, asassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassataṃ-ti vakkhati, akevalaṃ yeva samānaṃ kevalaṃ-ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhammaṃ-ti vakkhati, yattha ca pana jāyati ca jiyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca taṃ tathā vakkhati: idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjatīti, santaṃ-ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ na-tth' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ-ti vakkhatīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjaṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad-avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, mētaṃ-āsado, mētaṃ-āsado, eso hi bhikkhu brahmā Mahā-

brahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sañjitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānam. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇa lokasmiṃ paṭhavīgarahakā paṭhavījigucchakā, āpagarahakā āpajigucchakā, tejagarahakā tejajigucchakā, vāyagarahakā vāyajigucchakā, bhūtagarahakā bhūtajigucchakā, devagarahakā devajigucchakā. Pajāpatigarahakā Pajāpatijigucchakā, Brahmagarahakā Brahmajigucchakā. te kāyassa bhedā pāṇupacchedā hīne kāye patitṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇa lokasmiṃ paṭhavīpasamsakā paṭhavābhinandino, āpapasamsakā āpābhinandino, tejapasamsakā tejābhinandino, vāyapasamsakā vāyābhinandino, bhūtapasamsakā bhūtābhinandino, devapasamsakā devābhinandino, Pajāpatipasamsakā Pajāpatābhinandino, Brahmapasamsakā Brahmābhinandino, te kāyassa bhedā pāṇupacchedā paṇṭe kāye patitṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karohi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattissasi. seyyathā pi nāma puriso sirim āgacchantim daḍḍena paṭtippaṇāmeyya, seyyathā pi vā pana bhikkhu puriso narakappapāte papataṇṭo hatthehi ca pādehi ca paṭhaviṃ virāgeyya, evaṇisampadam - idaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ bhavissati. Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karohi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Nanu tvaṃ bhikkhu passasi brahmiṃ parisāṃ sannisinnaṃ - ti. Iti kho maṃ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā brahmiṃ parisāṃ upanesi. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātiti. Māro tvaṃ - asi pāpima, yo c' eva pāpima Brahmā yā ca Brahma - parisā ye ca Brahmāpārisajjā sabbe va tava hatthagatā, sabbe va tava vasagatā. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: Eso pi me assa hatthagato, eso pi me assa vasagato ti. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima n' eva tava hatthagato, n' eva tava vasagato ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Bako brahmā maṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ - ti vadāmi,

dhuvan̄ yeva samānaṁ dhuvan - ti vadāmi, sassataṁ yeva samānaṁ sassatan - ti vadāmi, kevalaṁ yeva samānaṁ kevalan - ti vadāmi, acavanadhammaṁ yeva samānaṁ acavanadhamman - ti vadāmi, yattha ca pana na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati tad-evāhaṁ vadāmi: idaṁ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, asantañ-ca paṇ' aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇaṁ: na - tth' aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇan - ti vadāmi. Ahesuṁ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṁ, yāvatakaṁ tuyhaṁ kasiṇaṁ āyu tāvatakaṁ tesāṁ tapokammam - eva ahosi, te kho evaṁ jāneyyūṁ: santaṁ vā aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇaṁ: atth' aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇan - ti. asantaṁ vā aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇaṁ: na - tth' aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇan - ti. Tan - tāhaṁ bhikkhu evaṁ vadāmi: Na c' ev' aññaṁ uttariṁ nissaraṇaṁ dakkhissasi, yāvad - eva ca pana kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi bhavissasi. Sace kho tvaṁ bhikkhu paṭhaviṁ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṁ — tejaṁ — vāyaṁ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatiṁ — Brahmaṁ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāhiteyyo ti. — Aham - pi kho etaṁ Brahme jānāmi: sace paṭhaviṁ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāhiteyyo. sace āpaṁ — tejaṁ — vāyaṁ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatiṁ — Brahmaṁ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāhiteyyo. Api ca te ahaṁ Brahme gatiṁ - ca pajānāmi jutiṁ - ca pajānāmi: evaṁ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṁ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evaṁ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. — Yathākathaṁ pana me tvaṁ mārīsa gatiṁ - ca pajānāsi jutiṁ - ca pajānāsi: evaṁ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṁ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evaṁ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. —

Yāvata candimasuriyā pariharanti disā bhanti virocanaṁ tāva saḥassadhū loko, ettha te vattatī vaso.

Paroparaṁ - ca jānāsi atho rāgavirāgīnaṁ.
ittlabbhāvaññathābhāvaṁ sattānaṁ āgatiṁ gatin - ti.

Evaṁ kho te ahaṁ Brahme gatiṁ - ca pajānāmi jutiṁ - ca pajānāmi: evaṁ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṁ mahānubhāvo

Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. Atthi kho Brahme aññe tayo kāyā, tattha tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi. tyāhaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Atthi kho Brahme Ābhassarā nāma kāyo yato tvaṃ cuto idhūpapanno. tassa te aticiranivāsenā sā sati muṭṭhā, tena taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi. tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Atthi kho Brahme Subhakiṇṇā nāma kāyo—Vehapphalā nāma kāyo. taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi. tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Paṭhaviṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme paṭhavito abhiññāya yāvataṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya paṭhavī nāhosi. paṭhaviyā nāhosi. paṭhavito nāhosi. paṭhavī me ti nāhosi. paṭhaviṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Āpaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—tejaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—vāyaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—bhūte kho ahaṃ Brahme—deve kho ahaṃ Brahme—Pajāpatim kho ahaṃ Brahme—Brahmaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Ābhassare kho ahaṃ Brahme—Subhakiṇṇe kho ahaṃ Brahme—Vehapphale kho ahaṃ Brahme—Abhibhuṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—sabbam kho ahaṃ Brahme sabbato abhiññāya yāvataṃ sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya sabbam nāhosi. sabbasmim nāhosi. sabbato nāhosi. sabbam - me ti nāhosi, sabbam nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo ti. — Sace kho te mārīsa sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ, mā h' eva te rittakam - eva ahosi tucchakam - eva ahosi. Viññānaṃ avidassanaṃ anantaṃ sabbatopabhaṃ. taṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ. āpassa āpattena ananubhūtaṃ. tejassa tejattena ananubhūtaṃ, vāyassa vāyattena ananubhūtaṃ. bhūtānaṃ bhūtattena ananubhūtaṃ. devānaṃ devattena ananubhūtaṃ. Pajāpatissa Pajāpatattena ananubhūtaṃ. brahmānaṃ brahmattena ananubhūtaṃ. Ābhassarānaṃ Ābhassarattena ananubhūtaṃ. Subhakiṇṇānaṃ Subhakiṇṇattena ananubhūtaṃ. Vehapphalānaṃ Vehapphalat-

tena ananubhūtaṃ. Abhibhussa Abhibhattena ananubhūtaṃ, sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ. Handa ca hi te mārisa antara-dhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ Brahme antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Bako brahmā: antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa, antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassā-ti n' eva -ssu me sakkoti antaradhāyitum. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad -avocaṃ: Handa ca hi te Brahme antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ mārisa antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave tathā-rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsīm: ettāvataṃ Brahmā ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahmapārisajjā ca saddaṇ -ca me sossanti na ca maṃ dakkhintiti antarahito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsīm:

Bhave vāhaṃ bhayaṃ disvā bhavaṇ -ca vibhavesinaṃ
bhavaṃ nābhivadiṃ kañci nandiṇ -ca na upādiyin -ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahma-pārisajjā ca acchariyabbhuta-cittajātā ahesuṃ: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa Gotamassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata, na vata no ito pubbe diṭṭho vā suto vā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo yathā 'yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito. Bhavarāmaṃ vata bho pajāya bhavaratāya bhavasammuditāya samūlaṃ bhavaṃ udabbahiti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjaṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad -avoca: Sace kho tvaṃ mārisa evaṃ jānāsi, sace tvaṃ evaṃ -anubuddho, mā sāvake upanesi mā pabbajite, mā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi mā pabbajitānaṃ, mā sāvakesu gedhim -akāsi mā pabbajitesu. Ahesuṃ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā paṭijānamānā, te sāvake upanesuṃ pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesuṃ pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhim -akāmu pabbajitesu. Te sāvake upanetvā pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhikatacittā pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pāṇu-pacchedā hīne kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Ahesuṃ pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā

paṭijānamānā, te na sāvake upanesuṃ na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesuṃ na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhim - akāṃsu na pabbajitesu. Te na sāvake upanetvā na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhikatacittā na pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pāṇupacchedā paṇīte kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa appossukko diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharassu, anakkhātāṃ kusalaṃ hi mārisa, mā paraṃ ovaḍāhīti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima, na maṃ tvaṃ pāpima hitānukampī evaṃ vadesi, ahitānukampī maṃ tvaṃ pāpima evaṃ vadesi, tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: yesaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desissati te me visayaṃ upātivattissanti. Asammāsambuddhā ca pana te pāpima samaṇabrāhmaṇā sanānā: sammāsambuddh' amhāti paṭijāniṃsu. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima sammāsambuddho va samāno: sammāsambuddho 'mhāti paṭijānāmi. Desento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va. adesento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va; upanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va, anupanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathāgatassa pāpima ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīṃ jātijarāmarāṇiyā te pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi pāpima tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evam - eva kho pāpima Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīṃ jātijarāmarāṇiyā te pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā ti.

Itih' idaṃ Mārassa ca anālapanatāya Brahmuno ca abhinimantanatāya tasmā imassa veyyākaraṇassa Brahmanimantanikaṇ - t' eva adhivacanan - ti.

50.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumumārāgare Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmogallāno abbhokāse caṅkamati. Tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa kucchigato hoti koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭho. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho me kucchi garugaru viya māsācitam maññe ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno caṅkamā orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno paccattam yoniso manasikāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam kucchigatam koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭham, disvāna Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahosi: Ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Evam - pi kho tāham pāpima jānāmi, mā tvam maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima. Tuyham hi pāpima evam hoti: ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti; yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahosi: Jānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo passam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā

āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa mukhato uggantvā paccaggale atthāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ paccaggale t̥hitaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avoca: Ettha pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima passāmi. mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ passatīti, eso tvaṃ pāpima paccaggale thito. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ pāpima Dūsī nāma māro ahoṣiṃ, tassa me Kālī nāma bhaginī, tassā tvaṃ putto. so me tvaṃ bhāgineyyo hosi. Tena kho pana pāpima samayena Kakusandho bhagavā arahāṃ sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti. Kakusandhassa kho pana pāpima bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa Vidhura-Saṅjivaṃ nāma sāvakaṃ ahoṣi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Yāvata kho pana pāpima Kakusandhassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa sāvakaṃ nāssu 'dha koci āyasmataṃ Vidhurena samasamo hoti yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyaṇena āyasmato Vidhurassa Vidhuro Vidhuro t' eva samañña udapādi. Āyasmā pana pāpima Saṅjivo araṇṇagato pi rukkhamaṇagato pi suññagāragato pi appakasiren' eva saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjati. Bhūta-pubbaṃ pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno nisinno hoti. Addasāsuṃ kho pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, handa naṃ dahamāti. Atha kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino tiṇaṃ-ca kaṭṭhaṃ-ca gomayaṃ-ca saṅkaḍḍhitvā āyasmato Saṅjivassa kāye upacinitvā aggiṃ datvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena tāya samāpat-tiyaṃ vuṭṭhahitvā cīvarāṇi papphotetvā pubbaṃhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Ad-dasāsuṃ kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathā-vino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, svāyaṃ patisaṅjivito

ti. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Saṅgīvassa Saṅgīvo Saṅgīvo t' eva samaṇṇā udapādi.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārassa etaḍ-ahosi: Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā. yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇa-gahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante — pe — aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsina mārena bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti: Ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma ulūko rukkhasākhāyaṃ mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā itthā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma kottthu naditīre macche magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā — pe — apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma bilāro sandhisamalasaṅkatīre mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā — pe — apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma gadrabho vabacchinno sandhisamalasaṅkatīre jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitthā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsina mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharatha; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā —pe— muditāsahagatena cetasā—upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharathāti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamūlagatā pi suññāgāragatā pi mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimṃsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimṃsu, karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā—upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimṃsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimṃsu.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārassa etad - ahosi: Evaṃ pi kho ahaṃ karonto imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā. yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha

pūjetha. app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha. app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāviṭṭhā Dūsinā mārena bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālaṃ karonti yebbhuyvena kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamī lokam upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā - sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāviṭṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsinā mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha. app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave asubhānupassī kāye viharatha. āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino. sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino. sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino ti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamūlagatā pi suṇṇāgāragatā pi asubhānupassī kāye viharissu. āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino. sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino. sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā - sambuddho pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivarāṃ ādāya āyasmatā Vidhurena pacchāsamaṇena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho pāpima Dūsī māro aññataraṃ kumāraṃ anvāvisitvā sakkharaṃ gahetvā āyasmato Vidhuraṃ sise pahāraṃ adasi. sīsaṃ vobhindi. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Vidhuro bhinnena sīsena lohiteṇa gaḥantena Kakusandham yeva

bhagavantam arabantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho nāgāpalokitaṃ apalokesi: na vāyaṃ Dūsi māro mattam - aññāsiti. Sahāpalokanāya ca pana pāpima Dūsi māro tamhā ca tṭhānā cavi mahānirayaṇ - ca upapajji. Tassa kho pana pāpima mahānirayassa tayo nāmadheyyā honti: chaphassāyataniko iti pi, saṅkusamāhato iti pi. paccattavedaniyo iti pi. Atha kho maṃ pāpima niraya-pālā upasaṅkanitvā etad - avocum: Yadā kho te mārisa saṅkuna saṅku hadaye samāgaccheyya. atha naṃ ājāneyyāsi: vassasahassam - me niraye paccamānassāti. So kho ahaṃ pāpima bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni tasmiṃ mahāniraye apaccinī. dasa vassasahassāni tass' eva mahānirayassa ussade apaccinī vuṭṭhānimaṃ nāma vedanaṃ vediyamāno. Tassa mayhaṃ pāpima evarūpo kāyo hoti seyyathā pi manussassa. evarūpaṃ sīsaṃ hoti seyyathā pi macchassa.

Kidiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsi apaccatha
Vidhuraṃ sāvakaṃ - āsajja Kakusandhaṃ - ca brāhmaṇaṃ.

Sataṃ āsi ayosaṅkū. sabbe paccattavedanā.

idiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsi apaccatha

Vidhuraṃ sāvakaṃ - āsajja Kakusandhaṃ - ca brāhmaṇaṃ.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Majjhe sarassa tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappathāyino.

veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabhassarā.

accharā tattha naccanti puthu nānattavaṇṇiyo.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo ve Buddhena cudito bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato
Migāramātu pāsādaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako.
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayantāni pāsādaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi
iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako.
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayante pāsāde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo.

tassa Sakko viyākāsi paṇhaṃ puṭṭho yathātatham,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako.
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Brahmānaṃ paripucchati Sudhammāyaṃ abhito
sabhaṃ:

ajjāpi te āvuso diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū.

passasi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,

Tassa Brahmā viyākāsi anupubbaṃ yathātatham:
na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū,

Passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,
so 'haṃ ajja kathaṃ vappaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako.
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Mahāneruno kūṭaṃ vimokhena aphasayi,
vanaṃ Pubbavidehānaṃ. ye ca bhūmisayā narā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Na ve aggi cetayati: ahaṃ bālāṃ dāhāmi ti.
bālo ca jalitaṃ aggim āsajjana sa dāyhati.

Evam-eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajjana Tathāgataṃ
sayāṃ dāhissasi attānaṃ. bālo aggim va samphusaṃ.

Apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajjana Tathāgataṃ;
kin-nu maññasi pāpima: na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Karoto cīyati pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;
Māra nibbinda Buddhamaṃ. āsam-mā kāsi bhikkhusu.

Iti Māraṃ aghaṭṭesi bhikkhu Bhesakaḷāvane,
tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathāti.

MĀRATAJJANIYASUTTAM DASAMAM.

UḶAYAMAKAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

MŪLAPAÑÑĀSAM NIṬṬHITAM.

51.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. Atha kho Pessa ca hatthārohaputto Kandarako ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasāṅkamimsu. upasāṅkamitvā Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Kandarako pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaṇīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tīto kho Kandarako paribbājako tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloke tvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama ahesuṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādesuṃ seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito ti. — Evam - etaṃ Kandaraka. evam - etaṃ Kandaraka: ye pi te Kandaraka ahesuṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādesuṃ seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te Kandaraka bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito. Santi hi Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīna-bhavasāmyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā. Santi pana Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe sekhā santatasilā santatavuttino nipakā nipakavuttino, te catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatṭhitacittā viharanti. katamesu catusu: Idha Kandaraka

gahanam h' etaṃ Pessa yadidaṃ manussā, uttānakam h' etaṃ Pessa yadidaṃ pasavo. Cattāro 'me Pessa puggalā santo samvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto. Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Imesaṃ Pessa catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati, ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti. — Kasmā pana te Pessa ime tayo puggalā cittaṃ n' ārādhenti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so paraṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ-ca paraṃ-ca sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūle ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo

ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttapari-
tāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-
yogam-anuyutto. so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme
nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
attanā viharati, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.
Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bhante paṇḍita, bahukiccā mayaṃ
bahukaraṇiṃti ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Pessa kālaṃ mañña-
sīti. Atha kho Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhi-
vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Pesse hatthārohaputte
bhikkhū āmantesi: Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto.
mahāpaṇḍo bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto; sace bhikkhave
Pessa hatthārohaputto muhuttaṃ nisīdeyya yāv' assāhaṃ ime
cattāro puggale vitthārena vibhajāmi, mahatā atthena saṃ-
yutto agamissa. Api ca bhikkhave ettāvata pi Pessa
hatthārohaputto mahatā atthena saṃyutto ti. — Etassa Bha-
gavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo. yaṃ Bhagavā ime cattāro
puggale vitthārena vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū
dhāressantīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attaparitāpa-
nānuyogam-anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ace-
lako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano. na ehibhadantiko na
tiṭṭhabhadantiko, nabhihaṭṭaṃ na uddissakaṭṭaṃ na nimanta-
ṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopi-
mukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ
na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnāṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gab-
bhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu,
na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍa-
saṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na mera-
yaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko,
dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattā-
lopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvihi pi dattihi yāpeti —
sattahi pi dattihi yāpeti; ekāhikam pi āhāraṃ āhāreti. dvi-

hikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti. itievarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhattachojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmābhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piṇṇābhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomaya-bhakkho vā hoti; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphala-bhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chava-dussāni pi dhāreti paṇisukūlāni pi dhāreti tirīṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesa-kambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūka-pakkham - pi dhāreti. Kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassu-locanānuyogam - anuyutto. ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭik-khitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakā-passayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatati-yakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti eva-rūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo parantapo parapari-tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko sākuntiko māgaviko luddo maccha-ghātako coro coraghātako bandhanāgārīko. ye vā pan' aṇṇe pi keci kurūrakammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitā-panānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto brāhmaṇo vā mahāsālo. So puratthi-mena nagarassa navaṃ santhāgāraṃ kārāpetvā kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kharājinaṃ nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyaṃ abbañjītvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhiṃ kaṇḍūvamāno santhāgāraṃ pavisati saddhiṃ mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohitena. So tattha anantarahitāya bhūmiyā haritupattāya seyyaṃ kappeti. Ekissā gāviyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmiṃ thane khīraṃ

hoti tena .ājā yāpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena mahesī yāpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena aggiṃ juhanti, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evam - āha: Ettakā usabhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettikā vacchatariyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya. ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbhā lūyantu barihisatthāyāti. Ye pi 'ssa te honti dāsā ti vā pessā ti vā kammakarā ti vā te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo ditṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukappaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahāṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmecariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṃcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmecariyam caritum, yaṃ - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyam - ti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya,

appamā vā nātiparivattamā pahāya mahantamā vā nātiparivattamā pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam sikkhāsājīva-samāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikāṅkhī athenena suci-bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahma-cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāṇḍhammā. Musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunam vācam pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānam vā sandhātā sahitānam vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam. So bījaḡāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhaddiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagīta-vādita-visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṇṣapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavā-pāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khetavattthupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kaṇṣakūṭa-mānakūṭā

paṭivirato hoti. Ukkotāna-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam - evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajjaṣukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokithe vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samānāpajite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃ sampajānakārī hoti, gate tīthe nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapāṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇḍhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati. abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpānaccitto viharati. sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañ-gaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārīsam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātīsatam - pi jātīsaḥassam - pi jātīsatasaḥassam - pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭa-vivatṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ. tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākūraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayāñāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na parapari-

tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto. so anattantapo aparantapo ditthe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṁvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

KANDARAKASUTTANTAM PAṬHAMAM.

52.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṁ viharati Beluvagāmake. Tena kho pana samayaena Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputtam anupatto hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo yena aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā taṁ bhikkhuṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro taṁ bhikkhuṁ etad - avoca: Kahan - nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati. dassanakāmā hi mayan - taṁ āyasmantaṁ Ānandan - ti. Eso gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṁ viharati Beluvagāmake ti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte taṁ karaṇīyaṁ tīretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmake yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Ānantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṁ Ānantaṁ etad - avoca:

Atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṁ vā cittaṁ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṁ gacchanti ananuppattaṁ vā anuttaraṁ yogakkhemaṁ anupāpuṇātīti. — Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto

yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti. — Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam-pi kho paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅcetayitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha tthito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam-pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam-pi kho dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅcetayitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha tthito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam-pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-

sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appa-
mattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva
cittam vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gac-
chanti ananupattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe —
tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
Idam-pi kho tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ. yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito
— pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā
dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam-pi kho catuttham
jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ. yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodha-
dhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaraṃ
yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena
pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi kho
mettā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhatā abhisāṅceta-
yitā. yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anut-
taraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena
cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsaha-
gatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena
cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā-
bajjhena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi
kho upekhā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhatā abhisāṅceta-
yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatam abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ

nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitā. yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitā. yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasamāpatti abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisañkhataṃ abhisañcetaṃyitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti: no ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha - parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṇ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattaṇ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti.

Evam vutte Dasamo gahapati Atṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante Ānanda puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasa

nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakid-eva ekādasā amata-dvārāni alatthaṃ savanāya. Seyyathā pi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasadvāraṃ, so tasmim̐ agāre āditte ekamekena pi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekena pi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariya-dhanaṃ pariyesissanti, kiṃ panāhaṃ āyasmato! Ānandassa pūjaṃ na karissāmiti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhaka-nāgaro Pāṭaliputtakaṃ-ca Vesālīkaṃ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi ekamekaṃ-ca bhikkhuṃ paccekadussa-yugena acchādesi, āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ticivarena acchādesi āyasmato ca Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kārāpesīti.

ATṬHAKANĀGARASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

53.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim̐ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum̐: Idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamāṃ paribhuttaṃ pacchā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā paribhuñjissanti. tad-assa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya

sukhāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā [tunhībāhāvena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena santhāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabba-santhariṃ santhāgāraṃ santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikaṃ patitthāpetvā telappadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthamsu. Ekamantaṃ tthitā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad'avocum: Sabba-santhariṃ santhataṃ bhante santhāgāraṃ. āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaṇiko patitthāpito, telappadīpo āropito; yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kālaṃ maññatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena santhāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya pacchāmukhā nisīdimsu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakke bahu-d'eva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Paṭibhātu taṃ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ sekho pāṭipado; piṭṭhim me agilāyati, taṃ ahaṃ āyamissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catuggunam saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaṇṇam manasikaritvā.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakyam āmantesi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññu hoti, jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akiechalābhī akasiralābhī. Kathaṃ - ca

Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī. samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti. Kathaṅ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ. cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Kathaṅ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaṇṇū hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭṭitīyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatīyā brahmācariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṅ-ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṅ-ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsu-vihāro cāti. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaṇṇū hoti. Kathaṅ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaṇṇaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyaṃ paccimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Kathaṅ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ: iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranāsampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti. Hirimā hoti, hiriyati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena. hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya. Ottāpī hoti, ottapati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena. ottapati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tatthārūpa'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā vacasā paricitaṃ manasā 'nupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhaviṛiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya. thāmaṇā dāḷha-parakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatam - pi cirabhāsitaṃ - pi saritā anussarita. Paññāvā hoti udayatthagāminiya paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiya. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti. Kathaṃ - ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

Yato kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi

samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhi-
gamāya. Seyyathā pi Mahānāma kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhi-
sayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribbhavitāni; kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntīti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhi-
nibbhijjituṃ. Evam-eva kho Mahānāma yato ariyasāvako evaṃ sīlasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaṇṇū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ ni-
kāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Ma-
hānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samā-
panno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Sa kho so Mahā-
nāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-
pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; ayam-assa paṭhamā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa
kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhā-
satipārisuddhiṃ āgamma dībbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne,
hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-
kammūpage satte pajānāti; ayam-assa dutiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahā-
nāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññā-
vimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā

upasampajja viharati; ayam - assa tatiyā 'bhinibbhida' hoti kukkuta'cchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sīlasampanno hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mat-taṇṇū hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhi-cetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yaṇ - ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako anekavihitāṃ pubbe-nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātim dve pi jā-tiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbe-nivāsaṃ anussarati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne pa-ṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammū-page satte pajānāti, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Ayam vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako vijjāsampanno iti pi, caraṇasampanno iti pi, vijjācaraṇasampanno iti pi. Brahmunā p' esā Mahānāma Sanaṅkumāreṇa gāthā bhāsita:

Khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmim ye gottapaṭisārino,
vijjācaraṇasampanno so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.

Sā kho pan' esā Mahānāma Brahmunā Sanaṅkumāreṇa gāthā sugitā na duggitā, subhāsita na dubbhāsita, attha-samhitā no anatthasamhitā, anumatā Bhagavatā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā utṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Sādhū sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvam Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ sekhaṃ pāṭipadaṃ abhāsīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Ānando, samanunño satthā ahosi. Attamanā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SEKHASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

54.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisīdi. Potaliyo pi kho gahapati sampannanivāsapāvuraṇo chattupāhanāhi jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ thitaṃ kho Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evaṃ vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti kupito anattamano tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Dutiyam - pi kho Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti kupito anattamano tuṇhī ahosi. Tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evaṃ vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti kupito anattamano Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ta - y - idam

bho Gotama nā - cchannaṃ, ta - y - idaṃ na - ppatirūpaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ gahapati vādena samudācarasīti. — Te hi te gahapati ākāra te līṅgā te nimittā yathā taṃ gahapati sāsīti. — Tathā hi pana me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te gahapati sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Idha me bho Gotama yaṃ ahosi dhaṇaṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā sabbaṃ - taṃ puttānaṃ dāyajjaṃ niyyātaṃ, tatthāhaṃ anovādī anupavādī ghāsacchādanaparamo viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Aññathā kho tvaṃ gahapati vohārasamucchedaṃ vadasi aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Aṭṭha kho ime gahapati dhammā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti. katame aṭṭha: Apāṇātipātaṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo, dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo, apisuṇaṃ vācaṃ nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā, agiddhilo bhaṃ nissāya giddhilo bho pahātabbo, anindāro saṃ nissāya nindāro so pahātabbo, akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo, anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo. Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattantīti. — Ye 'me bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā ime aṭṭha dhamme vitthārena vibhajatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Apāṇātipātāṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ. kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu pāṇātipātī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pāṇātipātī assaṃ. attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pāṇātipātapaccayā. anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ pāṇātipātapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā pāṇātipātapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ pāṇātipāto, ye ca pāṇātipātapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Apāṇātipātāṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ. kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu adinnādāyī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana adinnādāyī assaṃ. attā pi maṃ upavadeyya adinnādānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ adinnādānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā adinnādānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ adinnādānaṃ. ye ca adinnādānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu musāvādi assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana musāvādi assaṃ. attā pi maṃ upavadeyya musāvādapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ musāvādapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā musāvādapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ musā-

vādo, ye ca musāvādapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighāta-parilāhā na honti. Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttam idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Apisuṇam vācam nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiṇ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu pisuṇāvāco assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pisuṇāvāco assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pisuṇāvācāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ pisuṇāvācāpaccayā. kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā pisuṇāvācāpaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etaṃ nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ pisuṇā vācā, ye ca pisuṇāvācāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Apisuṇam vācam nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti yan - taṃ vuttam idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiṇ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu giddhilobhī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana giddhilobhī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya giddhilobhāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ giddhilobhāpaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā giddhilobhāpaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etaṃ nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ giddhilobho, ye ca giddhilobhāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā agiddhilobhissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttam idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiṇ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu nindārosī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam

pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana nindārosi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya nindārosapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ nindārosapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā nindārosapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nindāroso, ye ca nindārosapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷhā anindārosissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu kodhupāyāsi assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana kodhupāyāsi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya kodhupāyāsapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ kodhupāyāsapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā kodhupāyāsapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ kodhupāyāso, ye ca kodhupāyāsapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷhā akodhupāyāsisssa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu atimāni assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana atimāni assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya atimānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ atimānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā atimānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ atimāno, ye ca atimānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷhā anatimānisssa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ime kho gahapati atthā dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena vibhattā ye ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṁvattanti, na tv-eva tāva ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākatham pana bhante ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammam desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhuḥkaṁ manasikarohi. bhāsissāmi. Evam bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi gahapati kukkuro jighacchādubbalyapareto goghātakasūnam paccupaṭṭhito assa, tam-enam dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṁ nikantaṁ nimmaṁsam lohitaṁmakkhitaṁ upacchubheyya; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: api nu so kukkuro amum atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṁ nikantaṁ nimmaṁsam lohitaṁmakkhitaṁ palikhādanto jighacchādubbalyam paṭivineyyāti. — No h' etam bhante, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bhante atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṁ nikantaṁ nimmaṁsam lohitaṁmakkhitaṁ, yāvad-eva ca pana so kukkuro kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yam upekhā nānattā nānattasitā tam abhinivajjetvā yā 'yam upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam-ev' upekham blāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā māṁsapesiṁ ādāya uḍḍayeyya, tam-enam gijjhā pi kaṅkā pi kulalā pi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitaccheyyum virājeyyum; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: sace so gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā tam māṁsapesiṁ na khippam-eva paṭinissajeyya so tatonidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkhan-ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Māṁsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti

evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkāṃ ādāya paṭivātaṃ gaccheyya; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sace so puriso taṃ ādittaṃ tiṇukkāṃ na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya tassa sā ādittā tiṇukkā hatthaṃ vā daheyya bāhaṃ vā daheyya aññataraṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ daheyya, so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā pūrā aṅgārānaṃ vītaccikānaṃ vītadhūmānaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkha - paṭikkūlo, tam - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu ga - hetvā aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaddheyyuṃ; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: viditaṃ hi bhante tassa purisassa: imaṃ - ce ahaṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi tato - nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso supinakaṃ passeyya, ārāmaṇamaṇeyyakāṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakāṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakāṃ pokkharāṇirāmaṇeyyakāṃ, so paṭibuddho na kiñci passeyya, evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso yācitakāṃ bhogaṃ yācitvā

yānaṃ poroseyyaṃ pavaramaṇikundaṃ so tehi yācitatehi bhogehi purakkhato parivuto antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyya, tam-enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: bhogī vata bho puriso, evaṃ kira bhogino bhogaṇi bhuñjantīti. tam-enaṃ sāmikā yattha yatth' eva passeyyūṃ tattha tatth' eva sāni hareyyuṃ; taṃ kim-maññasi gaḥapati: alaṇ - nu kho tassa purisassa aññathattāyāti. — Evaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: sāmīno hi bhante sāni harantīti. — Evaṃ-eva kho gaḥapati ariya-sāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā hahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evaṃ-etam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekkhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gaḥapati gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre tibbo vanasaṇḍo. tatr' assa rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca, na cāssu kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni. attha puriso āgaccheyya phalatthiko phalagavesi phalapariyesanaṃ caramāno. so taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā taṃ rukkhaṃ passeyya sampannaphalaṇ - ca upapannaphalaṇ - ca. tassa evaṃ-assa: ayaṃ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni. jānāmi kho panāhaṃ rukkhaṃ ārohituṃ, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ rukkhaṃ ārohitvā yāvadatthaṇ - ca khādeyyaṃ ucchaṅgaṇ - ca pūreyyaṇ - ti; so taṃ rukkhaṃ ārohitvā yāvadatthaṇ - ca khādeyya ucchaṅgaṇ - ca pūreyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya phalatthiko phalagavesi phalapariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya, so taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā taṃ rukkhaṃ passeyya sampannaphalaṇ - ca upapannaphalaṇ - ca. tassa evaṃ-assa: ayaṃ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca. na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni. na kho panāhaṃ jānāmi rukkhaṃ ārohituṃ, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ rukkhaṃ mūlato chetvā yāvadatthaṇ - ca khādeyyaṃ ucchaṅgaṇ - ca pūreyyaṇ - ti; so taṃ rukkhaṃ mūlato chindeyya. Taṃ kim-maññasi gaḥapati: asu yo so puriso paṭhamaṃ rukkhaṃ ārūlho sace so na klippam-eva oroheyya tassa so rukkho papatanto hatthaṃ vā bhañjeyya pādaṃ vā bhañjeyya aññataraṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅgam bhañjeyya. so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ va nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan-
ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako
iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evaṃ-
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā
nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ
upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso
pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarati. Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ
yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena satte passati cava-
māne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate
duggate — pe — yathākkammūpage satte pajānāti. Sa kho so
gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipāri-
suddhiṃ āgamaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvata kho gahapati ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam
sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Taṃ kim-maññasi
gahapati: yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. api nu tvaṃ evarūpaṃ vo-
hārasamucchedaṃ attani samanupassasīti. — Ko cāhaṃ
bhante ko ca ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo. Ārakā 'haṃ bhante ariyassa
vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedā.
Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe aññatitthiye paribbājake anājāniye
va samāne ājāniyā ti amaññimha. anājāniye va samāne
ājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha. anājāniye va samāne ājāni-
yatthāne ṭhapimha; bhikkhū pana mayaṃ bhante ājāniye va
samāne anājāniyā ti amaññimha. ājāniye va samāne
anājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha. ājāniye va samāne anā-
jāniyatthāne ṭhapimha. Idāni pana mayaṃ bhante añña-

Ye te Jivaka evam-āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhanti. taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ -ti. na me te vuttavādino. abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ -te asatā abhūtena. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi: diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ parisaṅkitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi: adiṭṭhaṃ asuttaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi.

Idha Jivaka bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam -enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanāya bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jivaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram-ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati. upasaṅkamitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdati. tam -enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim -pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti. evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ agathito amucchito anajjhoppaṇṇo ādīnava-dassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. Taṃ kim -maññasi Jivaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nauu so Jivaka bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye anavajjaṃ yeva āhāraṃ āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Suttaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā mettāvihārī ti. Tam -me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho. Bhagavā hi bhante mettāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jivaka rāgena yena

dosena yena mohena byāpādavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Idha Jīvaka bhikkhu aññataram gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam - enam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jīvaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram - ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanam ten' upasaṅkamati. upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidati, tam - enam so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evam hoti: sādhu vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. aho vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim - pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti. evam pi 'ssa na hoti. So tam piṇḍapātani agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādinavaddassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim - maññasi Jīvaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jīvaka bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye anavajjam yeva āhāram āhāretiti. — Evam bhante. Sutam mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā upekhāvihārī ti. Tam - me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho. Bhagavā hi bhante upekhāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jīvaka rāgena yena dosena yena mohena vihesāvā assa arativā assa paṭighavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi

te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati: Yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha amukaṃ nāma pāṇaṃ ānethāti. iminā paṭhamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo galappavedhakena āñiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. iminā dutiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha imaṃ pāṇaṃ ārabhathāti. iminā tatiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo ārabhiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā catutthena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā akappiyena āsādeti, iminā pañcamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati. Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so imehi pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavatīti. Evaṃ vutte Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante. Kappiyaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. anavajjaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante. abhikkantaṃ bhante — pe — upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

JĪVAKASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

56.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Tena kho pana samayena Ni-gaṇṭho Nātaputto Nālandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā nigaṇṭha-parisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nālandāyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

Evam vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati daṇḍāni paññāpesi
pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti.
— Na kho Tapassi āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatassa daṇḍaṃ daṇḍan-ti
paññāpetuṃ. kammaṃ kamman-ti kho Tapassi āciṇṇaṃ
Tathāgatassa paññāpetun-ti. — Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama
kati kammāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa
kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīṇi kho ahaṃ Tapassi kammāni
paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa
pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ mano-
kamman-ti. — Kiṃ pan' āvuso Gotama aññad-eva kāya-
kammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman-ti. —
Aññad-eva Tapassi kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ
manokamman-ti. — Imesaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ
kammaṇaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ
katamaṃ kammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpesi pāpassa kam-
massa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā. yadi vā kāya-
kammaṃ yadi vā vacīkammaṃ yadi vā manokamman-ti. —
Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivi-
bhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ manokammaṃ mahāsāvajja-
taraṃ paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kam-
massa pavattiyā. no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vacī-
kamman-ti. — Manokamman-ti āvu-o Gotama vadesi. —
Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmi — pe —. Manokamman-ti
āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmiti.
Itiha Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam imasmiṃ kathā-
vatthusmiṃ yāvatatiyakam patitthāpetvā utthāy' āsanā yena
Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā
mahatiyā ghipariśāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti bālakinīyā Upāli-
pamukhāya. Addasā kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīgha-
tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Dīgha-
tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ etad-avoca: Handa kuto nu tvaṃ Tapassi
āgacchasi divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bhante āgac-
chāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Ahu pana te
Tapassi samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid-eva kathāsallāpo

ti. — Ahu kho me bhante samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te Tapassi ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yāvatako ahosi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassin nigaṇṭhaṃ etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu Tapassi. yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya. atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā. no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtani etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī. yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ bhadantena Tapassinā samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya. atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā. no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. Sace me samaṇo Gōtamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā bhadantena Tapassinā patitṭhāpitaṃ. seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakaṃ lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākamnakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilāṇjaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhu-

nissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuñjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ nāma kilītajātaṃ kilāti evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ maññe kilītajātaṃ kilīssāmi. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. — Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāta-puttaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya; samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī. āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Atthānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassī anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, thānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāta-puttaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya. samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī. āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Atthānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassī anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. thānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evaṃ bhante ti kho Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nāta-puttassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāta-puttaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ

yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Āgamā nu khv - idha bhante Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Āgamā khv - idha gahapati Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Ahu pana te bhante Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Ahu kho me gahapati Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākatham pana te bhante ahu Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahosi Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Upāli - ssa gahapatissa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Sādhū sādhū bhante Tapassī, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānanta eva - evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena Bhagavato byākataṃ. kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā. no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Sacce kho tvam gahapati sacce patitṭhāya manteyyāsi siyā no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi. hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho ābādhiko dukkhito bālhagilāno sītodakapaṭikkhitto uṇhodakapaṭisevī, so sītodakam alabhamāno kālaṃ kareyya. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto katthūpapattim paññāpetiti. — Atthi bhante Manosattā nāma devā, tattha so upapajjati. taṃ kissa hetu: asu hi bhante manopaṭibaddho kālaṃ karotiti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi. hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā eva - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā. no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi

gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasaṁvarasaṁvuto sabba-vārivārito sabbavāriyuto sabbavāridhuto sabbavārīphuto. so abhikkamanto paṭikkamanto bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātani āpādeti. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kam vipākam paññāpetiti. — Asaṅcetanikaṁ bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto no mahāsāvajjam paññāpetiti. — Sace pana gahapati cetetiti. — Mahāsāvajjam bhante hotiti. — Cetanani pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kismiṁ paññāpetiti. — Manodaṇḍasmiṁ bhante ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimani pacchimena vā purimani. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṁ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evaṁ āha. atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kaṁmassa kiriyāya pāpassa kaṁmassa pavattiyā. no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Taṁ kim-maññasi gahapati: ayaṁ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Evaṁ bhante. ayaṁ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca. bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Taṁ kim-maññasi gahapati: idha puriso āgaccheyya ukkhittāsiko, so evaṁ vadeyya: Ahaṁ yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṁsakhalaṁ ekamaṁsapuñjaṁ karissāmiti. Taṁ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so puriso yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṁsakhalaṁ ekamaṁsapuñjaṁ kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante purisā vīsatiṁ - pi purisā tiṁsam - pi purisā cattārīsam - pi purisā paññāsam - pi purisā na - ppahonti yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṁsakhalaṁ ekamaṁsapuñjaṁ kātun. kim hi sobhati eko chavo puriso ti. — Taṁ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṁ cetovasippatto, so evaṁ vadeyya: Ahaṁ imaṁ Nālandaṁ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṁ karissāmiti. Taṁ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṁ cetovasippatto imaṁ Nālandaṁ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṁ

kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante Nālandā vīsatiṃ - pi Nālandā tiṃsam - pi Nālandā cattārisam - pi Nālandā paññāsam - pi Nālandā pahoti so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-vasippatto ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ kātun, kiṃ hi sobhati ekā chavā Nālandā ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patiṭṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evaṃ - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-sāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sutan - te: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ araññabhūtan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, sutam me: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ araññabhūtan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: kinti te sutam: kena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ araññabhūtan - ti. — Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: isiṇaṃ manopadosena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ araññabhūtan - ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patiṭṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Purimen' evāhaṃ bhante opammena Bhagavato attamano abhiraddho, api cāhaṃ ināni Bhagavato vicitrāni pañhapatiḥhānāni sotukāmo evāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ paccanīkātabbaṃ amaññissaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikuḍḍitaṃ vā ukkuḍḍeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, ndhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi

dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca. upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi. anuviccakāro tumbhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi. anuviccakāro tumbhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhivā kevalakappaṃ Nālandaṃ paṭṭakaṃ parihareyyuṃ: Upāl' amhākaṃ gahapati sāvakattūpagato ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi. anuviccakāro tumbhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyam - pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca. upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Digharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabbhūtaṃ kulañ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Digharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabbhūtaṃ kulañ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Samaṇo Gotamo evam - āha: mayham - eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. mayham - eva dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ. mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ - ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesu pi dāne samādapeti. Api ca bhante mayam - ettha kālaṃ jānissāma. Esāhaṃ bhante tatiyam - pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca. upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Upālissa gahapatissa ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi. seyyathidaṃ dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ. kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ. nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Upālīnaṃ gahapatīnaṃ

kallacittāṃ muducittāṃ vinīvarāṇacittāṃ udaggacittāṃ pasanna-cittāṃ atha yā buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā taṃ pakāsesi: dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakālakāṃ samma - d - eva rajanaṃ patigaṇheyya, evaṃ - evaṃ Upālissa gahapatissa tasmiṃ yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ - taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati ditṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyoḡāhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃ - kathaṃ vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bhante gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ gahapati kālaṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena sakaṃ nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā dovārikaṃ āmantesi: Ajjatagge samma dovārika āvarāmi dvāraṃ ni - aṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ. anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace koci nigaṇṭho āgacchati taṃ - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi. ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, āvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paccassosi.

Assosi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato ti. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato ti. — Atṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tappaṇi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagacchey-

yāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato ti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyyāti. — Handāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi yāva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato yadi vā no ti. — Gaccha tvaṃ Tapassi jānāhi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Dighatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Dighatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ etad - avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, āvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantīti. Na me āvuso piṇḍakena attho ti vatvā tato paṭinivattitvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Saccaṃ yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ bhante nālatthaṃ: na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetīti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyyāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Saccaṃ yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ

upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham : na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭa-niṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Atthānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. tthānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Handa cāhaṃ Tapassi gacchāmi yāva sāmaṃ yeva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhiṃ yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ. disvāna Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad'avoca : Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, āvaṭṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. — Tena hi samma dovārika yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Upālīṃ gahapatiṃ evaṃ vadehi : Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhiṃ bahidvārakoṭṭhake tthito, so te dassanakāmo ti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Upālīṃ gahapatiṃ etad'avoca : Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhiṃ bahidvārakoṭṭhake tthito, so te dassanakāmo ti. — Tena hi samma dovārika majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paṇṇāpehīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paṇṇāpetvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Upālīṃ gahapatiṃ etad'avoca : Paṇṇattāni kho te bhante majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni, yassa dāni kalam mañāsīti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena

majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā yaṃ tattha āsanāṃ aggaṇ' - ca seṭṭhaṇ' - ca uttamaṇ' - ca paṇītaṇ' - ca tattha nisīditvā dovārikaṃ āmantesi: Tena hi samma dovārika yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Upāli bhante gahapati evaṃ - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Upāli bhante gahapati evaṃ - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasi. Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapaṇḍita saddhiṃ yena majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati yaṃ sudāṃ pubbe va yato passati Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ disvāna tato paccuggantvā yaṃ tattha āsanāṃ aggaṇ' - ca seṭṭhaṇ' - ca uttamaṇ' - ca paṇītaṇ' - ca taṃ uttarāsaṅgena pamajjitvā pariggahetvā nisīdāpeti, so dāni yaṃ tattha āsanāṃ aggaṇ' - ca seṭṭhaṇ' - ca uttamaṇ' - ca paṇītaṇ' - ca tattha sāmaṃ nisīditvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho bhante āsanāni. sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Upālīṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Ummatto si tvaṃ gahapati. datto si tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessāmi gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghātena paṭimukko āgato. Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso aṇḍahārako gantvā ubbhatehi aṇḍehi āgaccheyya. seyyathā vā pana gahapati puriso akkhikahārako gantvā ubbhatehi akkhihi āgaccheyya. evaṃ - eva kho tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessāmi gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghātena paṭimukko āgato. Āvaṭṭo si kho tvaṃ gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti.

Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante nāṭisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ piyānaṃ - pi me assa nāṭisālohitānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ

hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante brāhmaṇā — pe — vessā — pe — suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi bhante loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Tena hi bhante upamaṇ - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa jiuṇassa vuddhassa mahallakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpati ahoṣi gabbhini upavijaññā. Atha kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatiti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakāṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpikāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kiḷāpanikā bhavissatiti. Dutiyam - pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatiti. Dutiyam - pi kho bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakāṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpikāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kiḷāpanikā bhavissatiti. Tatiyam - pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatiti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānetvā taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṇ - te bhoti āpaṇā makkaṭac-

chāpako kīṇitvā ānīto yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtam evaṃ vadehi: Icehām' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam raṅgitam ākoṭitapaccakoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto taṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtam etad - avoca: Icehām' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam raṅgitam ākoṭitapaccakoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Ayam kho te bhante makkaṭacchāpako raṅgakkhamo hi kho. no ākoṭanakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo ti. Evaṃ - eva kho bhante bālānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ vādo raṅgakkhamo hi kho bālānaṃ no paṇḍitānaṃ, no anuyogakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo aparena samayena navam dussayugam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtam etad - avoca: Icehām' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ navam dussayugam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam raṅgitam ākoṭitapaccakoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Idam kho te bhante navam dussayugam raṅgakkhamañ - c' eva ākoṭanakkhamañ - ca vimajjanakkhamañ - cāti. Evaṃ - eva kho bhante tassa Bhagavato vādo arahato sammāsambuddhassa raṅgakkhamo c' eva paṇḍitānaṃ no bālānaṃ anuyogakkhamo ca vimajjanakkhamo cāti.

Sarājikā kho taṃ gahapati parisā evaṃ jānāti: Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa sāvako ti; kassa taṃ gahapati sāvakaṃ dhāremāti. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati utthāy' āsanā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā yena Bhagavā

ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca:
Tena hi bhante suṇohi yassāham sāvako:

Dhīrassa vigatamohassa pabbinnakhilassa vijitavijayassa
anighassa susamacittassa vuddhasīlassa sādḥupañña
vessantarassa vimalassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Akathamkathissa tusitassa vantalokāmisassa muditassa
katasamaṇassa manujassa antimasārīrassa narassa
anopamassa virajassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Asaṁsayassa kusalassa venayikassa sārathivarassa
anuttarassa ruciradhammassa nikkamkassa pabhāsakarassa
mānacchidassa vīrassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Nisabhassa appameyyassa gambhīrassa monapattassa
khemamkarassa vedassa dhammatṭhassa saṁvutattassa
saṅgātigassa muttassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Nāgassa pantasenassa khīnasamyojanassa muttassa
paṭimantakassa dhonassa pannadhajassa vītarāgassa
dantassa nippapañcassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Isisattamassa akuhassa tevijjassa brahmapattassa
nahātakassa padakassa passaddhassa viditavedassa
purindadassa sakkassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Ariyassa bhāvitattassa pattipattassa veyyākaraṇassa
satīmato vipassissa anabhinatassa no apanatassa
anejassa vasippattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Sammaggatassa jhāyissa ananugatantarassa suddhassa
asitassa appahīnassa pavivittassa aggapattassa
tiṇṇassa tārayantassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Santassa bhūripaṇṇassa mahāpaṇṇassa vītalobhassa
tathāgatassa sugatassa appaṭipuggalassa asamassa
visāradassa nipuṇassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Taṇhacchidassa buddhassa vītadhūmassa anupalittassa
āhuneyyassa yakkhassa uttamapuggalassa atulassa
mahato yasaggapattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmiti.

Kadā saññūlhā pana te gahapati ime samaṇassa Gota-
massa vaṇṇā ti. — Seyyathā pi bhante nānāpupphānam mahā

puppharāsi, tam-enam dakkho mālākāro vā mālākārantevāsi vā vicitram mālāṃ gantheyya. evam-eva kho bhante so Bhagavā anekavaṇṇo anekasatavaṇṇo. Ko hi bhante vaṇṇā-rahassa vaṇṇaṃ na karissatīti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa Bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānassa tatth' eva uḥhaṇi lohitaṃ mukhato uggaṇṇhīti.

UPĀLISUTTANTAM CHATṬHAM.

57.

Evam-me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu vibharati; Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Puṇṇo ca Koliyaputto govatiko acelo ca Seniyo kukkuravatiko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā kukkuro va palikujjivā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko dukkarakārako, chaṃānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tatiyam-pi kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko dukkarakārako, chaṃānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa na labhāmi: alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Puṇṇa ekacco kukkuravataṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasilaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkuracittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ

abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ. So kukkuravataṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
kukkurasīlaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkura-
cittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ
bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ
maraṇā kukkurānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Sace kho pa-
ssa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena
vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇataraṃ vā ti.
sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Puṇṇa
dvinnāṃ gatiṃ aṇṇataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā
tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā. / Iti kho Puṇṇa sampajjamānaṃ kukkura-
vataṃ kukkurānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upaneti. vipajjamānaṃ
nirayaṇ - ti.

Evam vutte acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko parodi assūni
pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Puṇṇaṃ Koḷiyaputtaṃ go-
vatikaṃ etad - avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa nālatthaṃ:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. —
Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ - āha.
Api ca me idaṃ bhante kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ
samādiṇṇaṃ. Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko,
tassa taṃ govataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam -
pi kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:
Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko, tassa taṃ go-
vataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Seniya na labhāmi:
alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca
te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Seniya ekacco govataṃ bhāveti
paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosīlaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gavā-
kappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ. So govataṃ bhā-
vetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosīlaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ
abbokiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
gavākappaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa
bhedaṃ paraṃ - maraṇā gunnaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Sace

kho pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇataro vā ti. sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Seniya dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aṇṇataraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ vā. Iti kho Seniya sampajjamānaṃ govataṃ gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upaneti. vipajjamānaṃ nirayaṃ - ti.

Evaṃ vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko parodi assūni pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā acelaṃ Seniyaṃ kukkuravatikāṃ etad-avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Seniya nālatthaṃ: alaṃ Seniya. tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha. Api ca me idaṃ bhante govataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ. Evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati: pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā ahaṃ - c' ev' imaṃ govataṃ pajaheyyaṃ ayaṃ - ca acelo Seniya kukkuravatiko taṃ kukkuravataṃ pajaheyyāti. — Tena hi Puṇṇa supāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi. bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cattār' imāni Puṇṇa kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. katamāni cattāri: Atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhasukkavipākāṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Katamaṃ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākāṃ: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Tam-enaṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti ekantadukkhaṃ seyyathā pi sattā

nerayikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco abyābajjham kāyasankhāram abhisankharoti abyābajjham vacīsaṅkhāram abhisankharoti abyābajjham manosaṅkhāram abhisankharoti. So abyābajjham kāyasankhāram abhisankharitvā abyābajjham vacīsaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā abyābajjham manosaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā abyābajjham lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ abyābajjham lokam upapannam samānam abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phasseli phutṭho samāno abyābajjham vedanam vedeti ekantasukham seyyathā pi devā Subhakiṇṇā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasankhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacīsaṅkhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāram abhisankharoti. So sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasankhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacīsaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapannam samānam sabyābajjhā pi abyābajjhā pi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi pi abyābajjhehi pi phasseli phutṭho samāno sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vedanam vedeti vokiṇṇam sukhadukkham seyyathā pi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam. Kata-

mañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati: Tatra Puṇṇa yam-idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam-p' idaṃ kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam-p' idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā. idaṃ vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho Puṇṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante — pe — upāsakam-maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti. Acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante. abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ-ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan-ti. — Yo kho Seniya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhaṇā pabbajjaṃ ākaṅkhaṇā upasampadaṃ cattāro māse parivasanti. catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi. catunnaṃ maṃ vassānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyāti. Alattha kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo eko vūpakattho appa-

matto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāḥaram itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo arahatāṃ ahoṣiti.

KUKKURAVATIKASUTTANTAṃ SATTAMAṃ.

58.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Abhaya rājakumāro yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeli, evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchīti: Abhayaena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. — Yathākathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādaṃ āropessāmi. — Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti, taṃ - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṇ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaranaṃ, puthujjano pi hi taṃ vācaṃ bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ bhāseyya yā sā vācā

paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṇ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappatṭho Devadatto. atekiccho Devadatto ti. tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamanā ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno n'eva sakkhīti uggituṃ n'eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma purissassa ayosiṅghāṭakaṃ kaṇṭhe vilaggaṃ, so n'eva sakkuṇeyya uggituṃ n'eva sakkuṇeyya ogilituṃ, evam-eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokoṭikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno n'eva sakkhīti uggituṃ n'eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ - ti.

Evam-bhante ti kho Abhayo rājakumāro Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Abhayassa rājakumārassa suriyaṃ oloketvā etad-ahosi: Akālo kho ajja Bhagavato vādaṃ āropetuṃ, sve dānāhaṃ sake nivesaṃ Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessāmi ti Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya attacattuttho bhanta - ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇṇibhāvena. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṃ viditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Abhayassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aṇṇataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. — Na kho 'ttha rājakumāra ekamsenāti. — Ettha bhante anassuṃ nigaṇṭhā ti. — Kiṃ pana tvaṃ rājakumāra evaṃ vadesi:

ettha bhante anassum nigaṇṭhā ti. — Idhāham bhante yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim. Ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho maṃ bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi. evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇṭhīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhante Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avocaṃ: Yathā-katham paṇāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmi. Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā samaṇam Gotamam evaṃ vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. tam - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇam. puthujjano pi hi taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. tam - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto. kappatṭho Devadatto. atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokotikaṃ paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum. Seyyathā pi nāma purisassa ayosiṅghātakam kaṇṭhe vilaggaṃ. so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilitum n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilitum. evam - eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokotikaṃ paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena daharo kumāro mando uttāna-seyyako Abhayassa rājakumārassa aṅke nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā Abhayam rājakumāram etad - avoca: Taṃ kim-

maññasi rājakumāra: sacāyaṃ kumāro tuyhaṃ vā pamādam-anvāya 'dhātiyā vā pamādam-anvāya kaṭṭhaṃ vā kaṭhalaṃ vā mukhe āhareyya. kinti naṃ kareyyāsi. — Āhareyy' assāhaṃ bhante. Sace ahaṃ bhante na sakkuṇeyyaṃ ādiken' eva āhattuṃ. vāmena hatthena sisaṃ pariggahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena vaṅkaṅguliṃ karitvā salohitam-pi āhareyyaṃ. taṃ kissa hetu: atthi me bhante kumāre anukampā ti. — Eva-eva kho rājakumāra yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitam, sū ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā. na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitam. sū ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā. taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitam. sū ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā. tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāva. Yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitam. sū ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā. na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitam. sū ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā. taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitam. sū ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā. tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāva. taṃ kissa hetu: Atthi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa sattesu anukampā ti.

Ye 'me bhante khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisaṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti. pubbe va nu kho etaṃ bhante Bhagavato cetaso parivittakitaṃ hoti: ye maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissāmi. udāhu tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭi-bhātīti. — Tena hi rājakumāra taṃ-ñev' ettha paṭipucchis-sāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccāṅ-gānaṃ-ti. — Evaṃ bhante, kusalo ahaṃ rathassa aṅga-paccāṅgānaṃ-ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: ye taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: kin-nāmaṃ idam rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgaṃ-ti, pubbe va nu kho te etaṃ cetaso pari-

vitakkitaṃ assa: ye maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ hyākarissāmiti. udāhu tñānaso v' etaṃ taṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Ahaṃ hi bhante rathiko saññāto kusalo rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānaṃ. sabbāni me rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgāni suviditāni. tñānaso v' etaṃ maṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Evam - eva kho rājakumāra ye te khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiṇḍitā pi samanapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisaṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti. tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti. taṃ kissa hetu: Sā hi rājakumāra Tathāgataṃ dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti.

Evaṃ vutte Abhaya rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dharetu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

ABHAYARĀJAKUMĀRASUTTANTAM AṬṬHAMAM.

59.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati yen' āyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad - avoca: Kati nu kho bhante Udāyi vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Tisso kho gahapati vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam -pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapa'im etad-avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam -pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad-avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam -pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etad-avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam -pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad-avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. N' eva kho asakkhi āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ saññāpetuṃ na panāsakkhi Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim saññāpetuṃ.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Anando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Santaṃ yeva kho Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa nābbhanumodi, santaṃ yeva ca pana pariyāyaṃ Udāyi Pañcakaṅgassa thapattissa nābbhanumodi. Dve p' Ananda vedanā vuttā mayā

pariyāyena. tisso pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena. pañca pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, cha pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthādasa pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, chattimsāpi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena. atthasatam vedanāsatam - pi vuttam mayā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanujānissanti na samanumaññissanti na samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam mukhasattihi vitudentā viharissanti. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanujānissanti samanumaññissanti samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññam piyacakklūhi sampassantā viharissanti.

Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmagaṇā. Yam kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam idam vuccati kāmasukham.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti, idam - assa nānujānāmi, tam kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vivicc' eva kamehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññam sukham abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti, idam - assa nānujānāmi,

tañ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā ajjhatañ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvañ avitakkañ avicārañ samādhijañ pītisukhañ dutiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṁvedeti yañ - tañ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sukhasa ca pabānā dukkhasa ca pahāpā pubbe va somanassadomanassānañ atthagamā adukkhañ asukhañ upekhāsati pārisuddhiñ catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññañ samatikkamā paṭighasaññañ atthagamā nānattasaññañ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanāñ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāñ samatikkamma: anantañ viññānañ - ti viññāpañcāyatanāñ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāpañcāyatanāñ samatikkamma: na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāñ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evam vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukham somanassam paṭisamvedentīti, idam - assa nānujānāmi. tam kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Thānam kho paṇ' etam Ānanda vijjati yaṁ añṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evam vadeyyum: Saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha taṇ - ca sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpeti, ta - y - idam kiṁ su, ta - y - idam katham sūti. Evamvādino Ananda añṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evam - assu vacanīyā: Na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukham yeva vedanam sandhāya sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpeti, api c' āvuso yattha yattha sukham upalabbhati yaḥim yaḥim tantam Tathāgato sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpetīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandīti.

BAHUVEDANIYASUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

60.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalanam brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Assosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno

mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhīm Sālaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavantāṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahāṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadamma-sārathī satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokāṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇa-brāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyoṇakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevala-paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhukho pana tathārūpānaṃ arāhataṃ dassanaṃ hotiti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhīm sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sāleyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etad-avoca: Atthi pana vo gahapatayo koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ vo ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Na-tthi kho no bhante koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ no ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Manāpaṃ vo gahapatayo satthāraṃ alabhantehi ayaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo samādāya vattitabbo. Apaṇṇako hi gahapatayo dhammo samatto samādiṇṇo so vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Katamo ca gahapatayo apaṇṇako dhammo:

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṇiditṭhino: Na-tthi dinnāṃ na-tthi yitṭhāṃ na-tthi hutāṃ, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇāṃ kammāṇāṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko. na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā. na-tthi sattā opapātikā. na-tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokāṃ paraṃ-ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Atthi dinnam atthi yiṭṭham atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko. atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na tthi dinnam na tthi yiṭṭham na tthi hutam, na tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko. na tthi ayaṃ loko na tthi paro loko, na tthi mātā na tthi pitā, na tthi sattā opapātikā. na tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṅkham: yam-idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti. tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānam dhammānam ādinavam okāram saṅkilesam, kusalānam dhammānam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam vodānapakkham. Santaṃ yeva kho pana param lokam: na tthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana param lokam: na tthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana param lokam: na tthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana param lokam: na tthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayaṃ paccanīkam karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana param lokam: na tthi paro loko ti param saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaṇṇatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaṇṇattiyā attān' ukkamseti param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyam pahīnam hoti, dussīlyam paccupatṭhitam; ayaṃ-ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānam paccanīkatā asaddhammasaṇṇatti attukkamsanā paravambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sace kho na -tthi paro loko evam -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda sotthim -attānaṃ karissati. sace kho atthi paro loko evam -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko. hotu nesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ. atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādītthi natthikavādo ti. Sace kho atthi' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaḥ: yaṃ -ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ -ca kāyassa bheda param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. (Evam -aśāyaṃ apapaṃko dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tñānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi dinnāṃ atthi yitṭhāṃ atthi butaṃ. atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko. atthi mātā atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannaṃ ye imaṃ -ca lokāṃ paraṃ -ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. tesam -etaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ: yaṃ -idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ -idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti. taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokāṃ: atthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti. sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokāṃ: atthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti. svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokāṃ: atthi paro loko ti vācaṃ bhāṣati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokāṃ: atthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam -ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokāṃ: atthi paro loko ti

param saññapeti. sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti. tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussīlyam pahīnaṃ hoti, susīlyam paccupatṭhitam; ayañ - ca sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇeikkhati: Sace kho atthi paro loko evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ. atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso: sīlavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi atthikavādo ti. Sace kho atthi' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ - ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso, yañ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evam - assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati. riñcati akusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khura - pariyanṭena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā paṇe ekamaṃsakhalāṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya. na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pa - canto pācento. na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento. na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo; dānaṃ damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā

ujuvipaccanīkavādā. te evam - āhamsu: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam-atimāpayato adinṇaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭṭhaviyā pāṇe ekamaṇisakhalaṃ ekamaṇisapuṇṇaṃ kareyya, atthi tattonidānaṃ pāpaṃ. atthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṇḍāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento. atthi tattonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṇḍāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, atthi tattonidānaṃ puṇṇaṃ, atthi puṇṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṇiyamena sacca-vajjena atthi puṇṇaṃ, atthi puṇṇassa āgamo ti. Taṃ kimmaṇṇatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṇṇamaṇṇassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puṇṇassa āgamo ti. tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāya-sucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ. kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchā-saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati. sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyavādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti paraṃ saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaṇṇatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaṇṇattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīlyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayaṃ -

ca micchādītthi micchāsāṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaṇṇatti attukkaṃsaṇā paravambhanā evaṃs' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādītthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi kiriyā evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim - attānaṃ karissati. sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā. hotu nesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ. atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādītthi akiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atthi eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṇ - ca dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho. yaṇ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekamaṃsaṃ pharivā tītthati. riñcati kusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdītthino: Karato kāraḥato — pe — atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacisucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti. taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ. kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṇi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti 'ssa dītthi hoti. sā 'ssa hoti sammādītthi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti. svāssa hoti sammāsāṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati. sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti āha. ye te arabhanto kiriyavādā tesam - ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti paraṃ saṇṇapeti. sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṇṇatti.

tāya ca pana saddhammasaṇṇattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṁseti na paraṁ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṁ pahinaṁ hoti, susilyaṁ paccupaṭṭhitaṁ; ayaṁ - ca sammā-ditṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā ariyānaṁ apaccanikatā saddhammasaṇṇatti anattukkaṁsanā aparavambhanā evaṁ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṁcikkhati: Sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṁ - ayaṁ bhavaṁ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṁ param - maraṇā sugatiṁ saggaṁ lokaṁ upapajjissati. Kāmaṁ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṁ bhavataṁ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ saccaṁ vacanaṁ, atha ca paṇāyaṁ bhavaṁ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṁ pāsaṁso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi kiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṁ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yaṁ - ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṁ pāsaṁso. yaṁ - ca kāyassa bhedaṁ param - maraṇā sugatiṁ saggaṁ lokaṁ upapajjissati. Evaṁ - assāyaṁ apaṇṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṁsaṁ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, rūceti akusalaṁ tñānaṁ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṁvādino evaṁditṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṁ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṁ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balāṁ na - tthi viriyaṁ na - tthi purisatthāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgati - bhāvaparīṇatā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhaṁ paṭisaṁvedentīti. Tesāṁ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evaṁ - āhamsu: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṁ saṅkilesāya, sahetu sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṁ visuddhiyā, sahetu sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti; atthi balāṁ atthi viriyaṁ atthi purisatthāmo atthi purisaparakkamo, na sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgati - bhāvaparīṇatā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhaṁ paṭisaṁvedentīti. Taṁ kim - maṇṇatha gahapatayo:

panu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukha-dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti. taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti vācam bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti. tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho paṇ' assa susīlyaṃ pabīnaṃ hoti, dussīlyaṃ paccupaṭṭhi-taṃ: ayaṃ - ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ari-yānaṃ paccanikatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā paravambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedā sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi ahetu vādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha

kaliggaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ-assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā titṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tḥānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam-etaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ: yaṃ-idam kāya-duccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammā-saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti paraṃ saṃnāpeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṃnātti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaṃnāttiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho paṇ' assa dussīlyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susīlyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitāṃ; ayañ-ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā saddhammasaṃnātti anattukkaṃsaṇā aparavambhaṇā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammā-diṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṃcikkhati: Sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇa-brāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi hetuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva

hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭagaho: yaṃ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso, yaṃ-ca kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṇi apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṇisaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, rūceti akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-ttthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Taṃ kim-maññaṭha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññaṃaññaṃ ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-ttthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aditṭhaṃ; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aviditaṃ. Ahaṃ-c'eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyaṃ: idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṃ-ti, na me taṃ assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-ttthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā rūpino manomayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati. Dissante kho pana rūpādhikaraṇaṃ daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṃtuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādā, na-ttthi kho paṇ'etāṃ sabbaso arūpe ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya rūpānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-ttthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi

sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tam kim - maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. idam - me adiṭṭham: ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. idam - me aviditam. Ahañ - c' eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekamsena ādāya vohareyyam: idam - eva saccam. mogham - aññan - ti. na me tam assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavatam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanam tñānam - etam vijjati ye te devā arūpiṇo saññāmayā apaṇṇakam - me tatrūpapatti bhavissati: ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. sace tesam bhavatam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanam tñānam - etam vijjati yaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyissāmi. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike: ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. So iti paṭisaṃkhāya bhavānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Cattāro 'me gahapatayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so

anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe ve dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṇvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano — yathā Kandarakasuttantaṃ tathā vitthāro — iti evarūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpana-paritāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati gaha-patayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko — pe — ye vā paṇ' aṇṇe pi keci kurūra-kammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto paran-tapo ca paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo rājū vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto — pe — te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā pari-kammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo attan-tapo ca attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca para-paritāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo pug-galo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto, so anattan-tapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sīti-bhūto sukhapaṭisaṇvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha gahapatayo Tathāgato loka uppajjati arahantaṃ sammā-sambuddho — pe —. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkarāṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkāni savicāraṇi vivekaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ — dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatū-pakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tīthe ānejjappatte pubbe-nivāsānus-atiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathīdaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evaṃ samāhite citte pari-

suddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāṇāya cittaṃ abhiniunāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti. So evaṃ samāhite citte parissuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttaṃ - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati gaḥapatayo puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme niechāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Evaṃ vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagaḥapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocuṃ: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti. evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇagate ti.

APAṆṆAKASUTTANTAM DASAMAṀ.

GAḤAPATIVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

61.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagāhe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Rāhulo Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāṇaṃ vuṭṭhito yen' Ambalaṭṭhikā yen' āyasmā Rāhulo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āsanam paṇṇāpesi udakaṃ ca pādānam. Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapetvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imaṃ parittaṃ udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapitaṃ ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ parittaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na'tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ parittaṃ udakāvasesam chaḍḍetvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula taṃ parittaṃ udakāvasesam chaḍḍitaṃ ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ chaḍḍitaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na'tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ udakādhānaṃ nikujjitvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imaṃ udakādhānaṃ nikujjitaṃ ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ nikujjitaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na'tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ udakādhānaṃ ukkujjitvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imaṃ udakādhānaṃ rittaṃ tucchan' ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ rittaṃ tucchan' kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na'tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā.

Seyyathā pi Rāhula raṇṇo nāgo isādanto ubbūḷhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro, so saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi

kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soṇḍaṃ; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho raṇṇo nāgo īsādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimēhi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅgutṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soṇḍaṃ: apariccattaṃ kho raṇṇo nāgassa jīvitaṃ - ti. Yato kho Rāhula raṇṇo nāgo īsādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅgutṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soṇḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho raṇṇo nāgo īsādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅgutṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soṇḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; pariccattaṃ kho raṇṇo nāgassa jīvitaṃ, na - tthi dāni kiñci raṇṇo nāgassa akaraṇīyaṃ - ti. Evam - eva kho Rāhula yassa kassaci sampajānamusāvāde na - tthi lajjā nāhaṃ - tassa kiñci pūpaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha te Rāhula: hassā pi na musā bhaṇissāmi evaṃ hi te Rāhula sikkhitabbaṃ.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Rāhula: kimatthiyo ādāso ti. — Paccavekkhanattho bhante ti. — Evam - eva kho Rāhula paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyena kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vācāya kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manasā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, eva - rūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ sasakkhaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ.

Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na parabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyakammaṃ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivarītābbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṃ-

varaṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti. kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ-ti. ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad-eva tvaṃ Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya. akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ-ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya. akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ-ti. evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ-ti, evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ-ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ-ti. paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe —

na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvattati. kusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti. anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṁ Rāhula evarūpaṁ vacīkammaṁ. Katvā pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṁ tad - eva te vacīkammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti. akusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti. akusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. evarūpan - te Rāhula vacīkammaṁ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbam vivaritabbam uttānikātabbam, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṁvaram āpaṭṭitabbam. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatti. kusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad - eva tvaṁ Rāhula manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te manokammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me manokammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me manokammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya. akusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula manasā kammaṁ sasakkaṁ na karaṇiyaṁ. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatteyya. kusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

drayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti. evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ karaṇiyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idam - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idam - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idam - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati. kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti. anupadaḍḍeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti. akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti. akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. evarūpe te Rāhula manokamme aṭṭhivittabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbaṃ. aṭṭhivittvā harāyittvā jigucchittvā āyatinaṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti. kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmuḍḍena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhū kusalesu dhammesu.

Ye hi keci Rāhula atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti manokammaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessanti. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti manokammaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Rāhula: paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo Rāhula sikkhitabban - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagarato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

AMBALATTHIKĀ-RĀHULOVĀDASUTTANTAM PAṬṬHAMAM.

62.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāraṃ ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo pubbanha-

samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho Bhagavā apaloketvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbanti. — Rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Bhagavā, rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Sugatāti. — Rūpaṃ-pi Rāhula, vedanā pi Rāhula, saññā pi Rāhula, saṅkhārā pi Rāhula, viññāṇaṃ-pi Rāhulāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo: ko n' ajja Bhagavatā sam-mukhā ovādena ovadito gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissatiti tato paṭinivattitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇaṃ vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho bhante ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaṇaṃ kharigataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atthi atthiminjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagunaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ-pi kiñci ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaṇaṃ kharigataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu paṭhavīdhātur-ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbanti.

Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavī-dhātuyā nibbindati. paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhakkā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhakkā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, yaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhakkā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhakkā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātu - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'haṃ - asmi, na meṣo attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati. āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhakkā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhakkā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapīṭakāyitasāyitaṃ sammā parināmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, yaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhakkā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhakkā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātu - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'haṃ - asmi, na meṣo attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhakkā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhakkā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhantaṃ paccantaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, yaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhakkā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhakkā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātu - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'haṃ - asmi, na meṣo attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ

sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula ākāśadhātu: ākāśadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoḥarati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adho-bhāgā nikkhamati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu ākāśadhātur - ev' eṣā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'haṃ - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāśadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāśadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Paṭhavisaṃsaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisaṃsaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula paṭhaviyā sucim - pi nikkhipanti asucim - pi nikkhipanti gūthagatam - pi nikkhipanti muttagatam - pi nikkhipanti kheḷagatam - pi nikkhipanti pubbagatam - pi nikkhipanti lohitaḡatam - pi nikkhipanti, na ca tena paṭhavi atṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula paṭhavisaṃsaṃ bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisaṃsaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Āposamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, āposamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula āpasamim sucim - pi dhovanti asucim - pi dhovanti gūthagatam - pi dhovanti muttagatam - pi dhovanti kheḷagatam - pi dhovanti pubbagatam - pi dhovanti lohitaḡatam - pi dhovanti, na ca tena āpo atṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva

kho tvaṃ Rāhula āposamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Tejosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi. tejosamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula tejo sucim - pi dahati asucim - pi dahati gūthagatam - pi dahati muttagatam - pi dahati khelagatam - pi dahati pubbagatam - pi dahati lohitagatam - pi dahati. na ca tena tejo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula tejosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Vāyosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi. vāyosamaṃ hi te Rāhula cittaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula vāyo sucim - pi upavāyati asucim - pi upavāyati gūthagatam - pi upavāyati muttagatam - pi upavāyati khelagatam - pi upavāyati pubbagatam - pi upavāyati lohitagatam - pi upavāyati. na ca tena vāyo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula vāyosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Ākāśasamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi. ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula ākāso na katthaci patiṭṭhito. evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula ākāśasamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi. ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Mettaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, mettaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo byāpādo so pahīyissati. Karuṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, karuṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā vihesā sā pahīyissati. Muditaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, muditaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā arati sā pahīyissati. Upekkhaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, upekkhaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo paṭigho so pahīyissati. Asubhaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, asubhaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo rāgo so pahīyissati. Auiccaśāṇṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi,

aniccasaññaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanāṃ bhāvayato yo asmi-māno so pahīyissati.

Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanāṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca Rāhula ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā: Idha Rāhula bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti. dīghaṃ vā passasanto: dīghaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto: rassaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti. rassaṃ vā passasanto: rassaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati. passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Sukhapāṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati. passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. citta-paṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Abhippamodayaṃ cit-taṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati. abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passa-sissāmiti sikkhati. Samādahāṃ cittaṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati. samādahāṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cit-taṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati. vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati. aniccānu-passī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati. virāgānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Nirodhānu-passī assasissāmiti sikkhati. nirodhānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati. paṭi-nissaggānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho Rāhula ānāpānasati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho Rāhula ānāpānasatiyā

Atha kho āyasmā Mālunkyāputto sāyanhasamayam paṭi-sallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi. asassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam-me na ruccati. tam-me na khamati, so 'ham Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham pucchissāmi; sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham Bhagavati brahmacariyam carissāmi; no ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā. asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā. evāham sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattissāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti. sassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: asassato loko ti. asassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti. antavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: anantavā loko ti. anantavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā. ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: tam jivam tam sarīran-ti, tam jivam tam sarīran-ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: aññam jivam aññam sarīran-ti, aññam jivam aññam sarīran-ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: tam jivam tam sarīran-ti vā aññam jivam aññam sarīran-ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me

Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti. na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā. ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti.

Kin-nu tāhaṃ Māluṅkyāputta evaṃ avacaṃ: ehi tvaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Iti kira Māluṅkyāputta n' evāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi: ehi tvaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti; na pi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi.

Yo kho Māluṅkyāputta evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti;

abyākatam - eva taṃ Māluṅkyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha so puggalo kālāṃ kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluṅkyāputta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhapalepanena, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭha-peyyuṃ. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi middho: khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto iti vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: digho vā rasso vā majjhimo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: kāḷo vā sāmo vā maṅguracchavi vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: asukasmim gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ dhanuṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā cāpo yadi vā kodaṇḍo ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ jīyaṃ jānāmi yāy' amhi viddho yadi vā akkassa yadi vā saṅṭhassa yadi vā nahārussa yadi vā maruvāya yadi vā kḥirapaṇṇino ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā kacchaṃ yadi vā ropimaṇṇi ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa pattehi vājitaṃ, yadi vā giḍḍhassa yadi vā kaṅkassa yādi vā kulalassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa nahārūṇā parikkhit-taṃ, yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa yadi vā semhārassāti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ sallaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā sallaṃ yadi vā khurappaṃ yadi vā vekaṇḍaṃ yadi vā nārācaṃ yadi vā vacchadantaṃ yadi vā karavira-

pattan - ti. Aññātam - eva taṃ Mālunkhāputta tena purisena assa atha so puriso kālaṃ kareyya. Evam - eva kho Mālunkhāputta yo evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā ti, abyākatam - eva taṃ Mālunkhāputta Tathāgatena assa atha so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya.

Sassato loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Asassato loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Sassato loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati asassato loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Antavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Anantavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Antavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati anantavā loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ - ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ

santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. N' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ-pi no. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi.

Tasmātiha Māluṅkyāputta abyākataṃ-ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākataṃ-ca me byākatato dhāretha. Kiṃ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Sassato loko ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ, asassato loko ti mayā abyākataṃ. antavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, anantavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ-ti mayā abyākataṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ-ti mayā abyākataṃ. hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Na h' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta atthasaṃhitāṃ n' ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ mayā abyākataṃ. Kiṃ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Idaṃ dukkhaṃ-ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti mayā byākataṃ. ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti mayā byākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Etaṃ hi Māluṅkyāputta atthasaṃhitāṃ, etaṃ ādibrahmacariyikaṃ. etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. tasmā taṃ mayā byākataṃ. Tasmātiha Māluṅkyā-

putta abyākatañ - ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhārethāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavato bhāsitañ abhinandīti.

CŪLA-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

64.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvattihyañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmautesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. Evañ vutte āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ahañ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Yathākathañ pana tvañ Mālunkyāputta dhāresi mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Sakkāyaditthim kho ahañ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyañ saṃyojanañ desitañ dhāremi. Vicikicchañ kho ahañ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyañ saṃyojanañ desitañ dhāremi. Silabbataparāmāsañ kho ahañ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyañ saṃyojanañ desitañ dhāremi. Kāmacchandañ kho ahañ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyañ saṃyojanañ desitañ dhāremi. Byāpādañ kho ahañ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyañ saṃyojanañ desitañ dhāremi. Evañ kho ahañ bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti.

Kassa kho nāma tvañ Mālunkyāputta mayā evañ pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni dhāresi. Nanu Mālunkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribhājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissati: Daharassa hi Mālunkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sakkāyo ti pi na hoti,

kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sakkāyadit̤ṭhi; anuseti tv - ev' assa sakkāyadit̤ṭhānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa dhammā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati dhammesu vicikicchā; anuseti tv - ev' assa vicikicchānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sīlā ti pi na hoti. kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sīlesu sīlabbataparāmāso; anuseti tv - ev' assa sīlabbataparāmāsānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa kāmā ti pi na hoti. kuto pan' assa uppajjissati kāmesu kāmacchando; anuseti tv - ev' assa kāmarāgānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sattā ti pi na hoti. kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sattesu byāpādo; anuseti tv - ev' assa byāpādānusayo. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatit̤ṭhiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissantiti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etassa Bhagavā kālo. etassa Sugata kālo. yaṃ Bhagavā pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni deseyya. Bhagavat , sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantiti. — Tena h' Ānanda suṇohi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' Ānanda assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto. sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, sakkāyadit̤ṭhipariyut̤ṭhitena cetasā viharati sakkāyadit̤ṭhiparetena. uppannāya ca sakkāyadit̤ṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyadit̤ṭhi thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Vicikicchāpariyut̤ṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sīlabbataparāmāsapariyut̤ṭhitena cetasā viharati sīlabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca sīlabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa so sīlabbataparāmāso thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Kāmarāgapariyut̤ṭhitena cetasā viharati kāma-

rāgaparetena. uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo thāmagato appaṭiviniṭo orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati byāpādaparetena. uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so byāpādo thāmagato appaṭiviniṭo orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sutavā ca kho Ānanda ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto. sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto. na sakkāyaditṭhipariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati na sakkāyaditṭhiparetena. uppannāya ca sakkāyaditṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditṭhi sānusayā pahīyati. Na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati na vicikicchāparetena. uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā sānusayā pahīyati. Na sīlabbataparāmāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati na sīlabbataparāmāsaparetena. uppannassa ca sīlabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so sīlabbataparāmāso sānusayo pahīyati. Na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati na kāmarāgaparetena. uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo sānusayo pahīyati. Na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasaṃ viharati na byāpādaparetena. uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so byāpādo sānusayo pahīyati.

Yo Ananda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgamna pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti va pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacamaṃ acchetvā phlegguṃ acchetvā sārachedo bhavissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. evam - eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgamma pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya

taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti tñānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacam chetvā phegguṃ chetvā sāraccchedo bhavissati tñānam-etaṃ vijjati. evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti tñānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭhā. atha dubbalako puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmi. so na sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gantuṃ. evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na ppassīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati seyyathā pi so dubbalako puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa. samatittikā kākaṭṭhā. atha balavā puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmi. so sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gantuṃ. evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati seyyathā pi so balavā puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā.

Katama c' Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu upadhivivekā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā sabaso kāyaduṭṭhullānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāni jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad-eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti. so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya

dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca param Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāpagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca param Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāpagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca param Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāpan - ti viññāñāncāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññāñāncāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāpagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito

āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayaṃ kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Eso ce bhante maggo esā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya, atha kiṃ - carahi idhi ekacce bhikkhū cetorimuttino ekacce paṇṇāvimuttino ti. — Ettha kho tesāhaṃ Ānanda indriyavemattataṃ vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-MĀLUŦKYASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

65.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhave ti. Bhādante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhattaṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātāṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhattaṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātāṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante na ussahāmi ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum; ekāsanabhojanaṃ hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucāṃ siyā vippaṭisāro ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Bhaddāli yattha nimantito assasi tattha ekadesaṃ bhuñjītvā ekadesaṃ nīharitvā pi bhuñjeyyāsi; evam - pi

kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli bhuñjamāno yāpessasiti. — Evam-pi kho ahaṃ bhante na ussahāmi bhuñjitum; evam-pi hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkuccaṃ siyā vippaṭṭisāro ti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli sabban-taṃ temāsāṃ na Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ adāsi yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatiti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddāliṃ te bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Idam kho āvuso Bhaddāli Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karīyati: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatiti. Ingh' āvuso Bhaddāli etaṃ desakaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, mā te pacchā dukkarataraṃ ahositi. Evam-āvuso ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli tesam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatiṃ samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: Bhagavā kho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Bhagavā pi maṃ jānissati: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā

kho bhikkhū Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho bhikkhuniyo Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, tā pi maṃ jānissanti — pe — sambahulā kho upāsakā Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, te pi maṃ jānissanti — sambahulā kho upāsikā Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, tā pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu samānassa Gotamaṣsa sāvako therāṇūtatara satthu sāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. — Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu ubhato-bhāgavimutto, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu paññāvimutto — kāyasakkhī — diṭṭhipatto — saddhāvimutto — dhammānusārī — saddhānusārī, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: api nu tvaṃ Bhaddāli tasmiṃ samaye ubhatobhāgavimutto vā hosi paññā-

vimutto vā kāyasakkhī vā diṭṭhippatto vā saddhāvimutto vā dhammānusārī vā saddhānusārī vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu tvaṃ Bhaddālī tasmim̐ samaye ritto tuccho aparaddho ti. — Evaṃ bhante. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatiniṃ saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayo accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi. taṃ te mayaṃ patigaṇhāma. Vuddhi h' esā Bhaddālī ariyaṣṣa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatiniṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati.

Idha Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane aparipūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ, app-eva nāmaḷaṃ uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakatṭhassa viharato satthā pi upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī upavadanti, devatā pi upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ upavadati. So satthārā pi upavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi upavadito devatāhi pi upavadito attanā pi attānaṃ upavadito na uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddālī hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāriṣṣa.

Idha pana Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ

kāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. app - eva nāmāhaṃ uttariṃ manussa-dhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyan - ti. So vivittam senāsanaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakaṭṭhassa viharato satthā pi na upavadati. anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī na upavadanti. devatā pi na upavadanti. attā pi attānaṃ na upavadati. So satthārā pi anupavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārihi anupavadito devatāhi pi anupavadito attanā pi attānaṃ anupavadito uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti. So vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣsa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣsa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣsa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhā-satipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣsa.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-vibitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h'

etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavaṇirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontiti. — Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti. kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomāṇ pāteti, na nitthāraṇaṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomiti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomāṇ pāteti, na nitthāraṇaṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano

hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-karaṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiṇhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭi-carati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiṇhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātu-karoti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhū vat' āyas-manto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upa-parikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭi-carati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pātetī, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pātetī, na nitthā-raṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upa-parikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-

kāraṇaṃ na khippam - eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti. na kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti. sammā vattati. lomaṃ pātetī. nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo. so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti. na kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti. sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, nitthāraṃ vattati. yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam - eva vūpasanmeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam - eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma. mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti. Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli purisassa ekaṃ cakkhuṃ. tassa mittāmaccā nātisālobhitā taṃ ekaṃ cakkhuṃ rakkheyyuṃ: mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ ekaṃ cakkhuṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti; evam - eva kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti.

Ayaṃ kho Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ayaṃ pana Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena pubbe appa-

tarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni ahesuṃ bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahiṃsu; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yen' etarahi bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahantiti. — Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti: sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahanti. Na tāva Bhaddāli satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti yāva na idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti. atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesaṃ yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti. atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesaṃ yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho lābhaggaṃ patto hoti — pe — yasaggaṃ patto hoti — bāhusaccaṃ patto hoti — rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti. atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesaṃ yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya.

Appakā kho tumhe Bhaddāli tena samayena ahuvattha yadā vo ahaṃ ājāṇīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desesiṃ; sarasi tvaṃ Bhaddāli. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tatra Bhaddāli kaṃ hetuṃ pacesīti. — So hi nūnāhaṃ bh nte dīgharattaṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ahoṣiṃti. — Na kho Bhaddāli es' eva hetu esa paccayo; api ca me tvaṃ Bhaddāli dīgharattaṃ cetasā ceto paricca vidito: na vāyaṃ moghapuriso mayā dhamme desiyamāne atṭhikātvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇātiti. Api ca te ahaṃ Bhaddāli ājāṇīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi. taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi-

karohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli dakkho assadamako bhadraṃ assājāṇīyaṃ labhivā paṭhamen' eva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti. tassa mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa. so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti yugādhāne. tassa yugādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa. so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti anukkame maṇḍale khurakāye dhāve ravatthe rājagūṇe rājavanise uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhalīye. tassa uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhalīye kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa. so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ vaṇṇiyaṃ - ca valiyaṃ - ca anuppavecehati. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasaḥ' āngehi samannāgato bhadro assājāṇīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo rañño āṅgaṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa; katamehi dasahi: Idha Bhaddāli bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammāsaṅkappena samannāgato hoti. asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammākammantena samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammāājīvena samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti. asekhāya

sammāsatiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dukkhineyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

BHADDĀLISUTTANTAṃ PAÑCAMAM.

66.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpaṇaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhitaṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Udāyī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhitaṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa rahogataṃ patisaṅkhamāsa evaṃ cetasa parivattakko udapādi: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyaṇhasamayaṃ patisaṅkhamāsa vuttāhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantam etad - avoca :

Idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa patisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā... kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Mayam hi bhante pubbe sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingaha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yam - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Te mayam bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Te mayam bhante sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingaha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yam - pi no imesaṃ dvinnam bhattānaṃ paṇitasāṅkhātataṃ. tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha. tassa pi no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññataro puriso divā sūpeyyaṃ labhivā evam - āha: Handa ca imaṃ nikkhipatha, sāyaṃ sabbe va samaggā bhuñjissāmāti. Yā kāci bhante saṅkhatiyo sabbā tā rattiṃ. appā divā. Te mayam bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante bhikkhū rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carantā candanikam - pi pavisanti, oḷigalle pi papatanti, kaṇṭakavattaṃ - pi ārohani, suttam - pi gāviṃ ārohani, mānavehi pi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi akatakammehi pi, mātugāmo pi te asaddhammena nimanteti. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carāmi. Addasā kho maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti. disvā maṃ bhītā vissaram - akāsi: Abbhūṃ me, pisāco vata man - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ itthiṃ etad - avocaṃ: Na bhagini pisāco, bhikkhu

piṇḍāya t̥hito ti. Bhikkhussa ātu māri. bhikkhussa mātu māri, varan - te bhikkhu tiṇhena govikattanena kucchi parikkatto na tv - eva yā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ kucchihetu piṇḍāya carasā ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante tad - anussarato evaṃ hoti: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukkhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti.

Evam - eva pan' Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te taṃ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḥhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaṇṇigaro. Seyyathā pi Udāyi laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgacchati; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yena sā laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgacchati. taṃ hi tassā abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanan - ti. samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yena sā bhante laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgacchati. taṃ hi tassā balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḥhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaṇṇigaro ti. — Evam - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te taṃ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḥhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaṇṇigaro.

Idha pan' Udāyi ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti

mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam - āha. yassa no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti; te tañ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asāraṃ bandhanam. Seyyathā pi Udāyi rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena kāmāni pakkamati; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena kāmāni pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanam daḷham bandhanam thiraṃ bandhanam apūṭikaṃ bandhanam thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena kāmāni pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asāraṃ bandhananti. — Evam - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam - āha. yassa no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti; te tañ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asāraṃ bandhanam.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso daḷiddo assako anālhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātīdāyīm na paramarūpaṃ. ekā khaṭṭopikā oluggaviluggā na paramarūpā, ekissā

kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ, ekā jāyikā na paramarūpā; so āramagataṃ bhikkhuṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādam manuññaṃ bhojanam bhuttāvaṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evam-assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmaññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmaññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ - ti. So na sakkuṇeyya ekam agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātidāyīṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ . . . ekam jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikaṃ bandhanam asārakaṃ bandhanan - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātidāyīṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanam daḷhaṃ bandhanam thiraṃ bandhanam apūtikaṃ bandhanam thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanam daḷhaṃ bandhanam thiraṃ bandhanam apūtikaṃ bandhanam thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā adḍho

mahaddhano mahābhogo, nekānaṃ nikkhagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dhañṇagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ khettagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ vatthugaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ bhariyāgaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsigaṇānaṃ cayo; so āramagataṃ bhikkhūṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādaṃ manūṇhaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāvaṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmāṇaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāṇaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So sakkuṇeyya nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya ... nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dāḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ paṇ' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, yassa no Sugato paṭi-nissaggam - āhāti; te taṃ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ

pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikaṃ bandhanam asārakaṃ bandhanam.

Cattāro 'me Udāyi puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idh' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. so te adhiṇāseti, na-pajahati na vinodeti na byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imam kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale vidditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. so te nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale vidditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso divasasantatte ayokaṭāhe dve vā tiṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya; dandho Udāyi udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto,

taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale veditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo: upadhi dukkhassa mūlan'ti iti veditvā nirupadhi hoti upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Imam kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ visamyutto ti vadāmi no samyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale veditā.

Paṇca kho ime Udāyi kāmagaṇā, katame paṇca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Udāyi paṇca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Udāyi ime paṇca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmāsukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ puthujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ; na āsevitabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na bahulikātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassāti vadāmi. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhasukhaṃ; āsevitabbaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ bahulikātabbaṃ, na bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassāti vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṇ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṇ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha pītisukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṇ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha upekhā-

sukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha aññitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi aññitasmiṃ vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi. pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi. pajahathāti vadāmi. samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi. pajahathāti vadāmi. samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi. pajahathāti vadāmi. samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upa-

sampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Iti kho ahaṃ Udāyi nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ pi pahānaṃ vadāmi. Passasi no tvaṃ Udāyi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yassāhaṃ no pahānaṃ vadāmiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

LAṬṬUKIKOPAMASUTTANTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

67.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cātumāyaṃ viharati āmalakivane. Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anupattāni honti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Etāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anupattāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kin - nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Imāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantam dassanāya. te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisamayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo, na vo mama santike vatthabban - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamiṃsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Cātumeyyakā Sakyā santhāgāre sannipatitā honti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Addasāsuṃ kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante. disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avocuṃ: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavatā kho āvuso bhikkhusaṅgho paṇāmito ti. — Tena l' āyasmanto muhuttaṃ nisīdatha. app - eva nāma mayaṃ sakkuṇeyyāma Bhagavantam pasādetuṃ - ti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Cātumeyyakānaṃ Sakyānaṃ paccassosuṃ. Atha kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad - avocuṃ: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imāṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhan - tānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhan - tānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha

bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhamma-
vinayam, tesam Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhantānam siyā
aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante vacchassa
taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vi-
pariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā
acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayam, tesam
Bhagavantam apassantānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo.
Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu
bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bha-
gavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evam Bha-
gavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samiñ-
jitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham samiñjeyya
evam - evam Brahmaloce antarahito Bhagavato purato
pāturahosi. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsam uttarā-
saṅgam karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅgham. abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham.
Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anug-
gahito evam - evam Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhu-
saṅgham. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā 'acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayam. tesam Bhagavantam
dassanāya alabhantānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo.
Seyyathā pi bhante bījānam taruṇānam udakam alabhan-
tānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho
bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā
imam dhammavinayam, tesam Bhagavantam dassanāya
alabhantānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā
pi bhante vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā
aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant'
ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhamma-
vinayam. tesam Bhagavantam apassantānam siyā añña-
thattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅgham. abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhu-
saṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhu-

saṅgho anuggahīto evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Asakkhimsu kho Cātumeyyakā ca Sakyā Brahmā ca Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ pasādetuṃ bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena ca. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Uṭṭhahath' āvuso, gaṇhātha pattacīvarāni, pasādito Bhagavā Cātumeyyakehi ca Sakkehi Brahmunā ca Sahampatinā bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena cāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paṭisutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā pattacīvaram - ādāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kinti te Sāriputta ahosi mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante ahosi Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, mayam - pi dāni appossukkā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharissāmāti. — Āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta. na kho te Sāriputta puna pi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppādetabban - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi: Kinti te Moggallāna ahosi mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante ahosi Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, ahaṇ - ca dāni āyasmā ca Sāriputto bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmāti. — Sādhu sādhu Moggallāna, ahaṃ vā hi Moggallāna bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parihareyyaṃ Sāriputta-Moggallānā vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cattār' imāni bhikkhave bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata - māni cattāri: ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave cattār' imāni bhayāni idh' ekacce puggale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata -

māni cattāri: ūmibhayam kumbhīlabhayam āvaṭṭabbhayam susukābbhayam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave ūmibhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Evan-te abhikkamitabbam evan-te paṭikkamitabbam, evan-te āloketabbam evan-te viloketabbam, evan-te samīñjitabbam evan-te pasāretabbam. evan-te saṅghātipattacīvaram dhāretabban-ti. Tassa evam hoti: Mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā aññe ova-dāma pi anusāsāma pi, ime pan' amhākam puttamattā maññe nattamattā maññe amhe ovaḍitabbam anusāsitabbam maññantīti; so sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayassa bhūto sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Ūmibhayan-ti kho bhikkhave kodhupāyāsass' etam adhivacanam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Idan-te khāditabbam idan-te na khāditabbam, idan-te bhuñjitabbam idan-te na bhuñjitabbam. idan-te sāyitabbam idan-te na sāyitabbam, idan-te pātabbam idan-te na pātabbam; kappiyan-te khāditabbam akappiyan-te na khāditabbam. kappiyan-te bhuñjitabbam akappiyan-te na bhuñjitabbam, kappiyan-te sāyitabbam akappiyan-te na sāyitabbam, kappiyan-te pātabbam akappiyan-te na pātabbam; kāle te khāditabbam vikāle te na khāditabbam, kāle te bhuñjitabbam vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam, kāle te sāyitabbam vikāle te na sāyitabbam, kāle te pātabbam vikāle te na pātabban-ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti: Maṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ sāsāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sāsāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ pipāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pipāma; kappiyam - pi khādāma akappiyam - pi khādāma, kappiyam - pi bhuñjāma akappiyam - pi bhuñjāma, kappiyam - pi sāsāma akappiyam - pi sāsāma, kappiyam - pi pipāma akappiyam - pi pipāma; kāle pi khādāma vikāle pi khādāma, kāle pi bhuñjāma vikāle pi bhuñjāma, kāle pi sāsāma vikāle pi sāsāma, kāle pi pipāma vikāle pi pipāma. Yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tattha p' ime mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontīti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāy' āvatto. Kumbhīlabhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave odarikkattass' etaṃ adbhivacanāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavasati arakkhiteṃ eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asānivutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: Maṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārimha; saṃvījjante kho kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum puññāni ca kātun - ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāy' āvatto. Āvaṭṭabhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adbhivacanāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave

ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupatṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā. Tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāgānuddhastena cittaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ bhūto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Susukābhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmaṃ etam adhi-vacanaṃ.

Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idh' ekacce pugale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite pāṭikaṃhitabbhānīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CĀTUMASUTTANTAM SATTAMAṆ.

68.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Naḷakapāṇe palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā Bhagavantam uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā honti, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Kuṇḍadhāno āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-

saṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabba bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabba bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Tatiyam - pi kho te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ te va kulaputte puccheyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ āmantesi: Kacci tumhe Anuruddhā abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etaṃ kho Anuruddhā tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe abhirameyyātha brahmacariye. Yena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrēna yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā kāme paribhujeyyātha, tena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrēna yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. Te kho pana tumhe Anuruddhā n' eva rājābhiniṭā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na corābhiniṭā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. na iṇaṭṭā .. na bhayaṭṭā .. na ājivikāpakatā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā; api ca kho 'mhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkha-khandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti, nanu tumhe Anuruddhā evaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ pabbajitena ca pana Anuruddhā kulaputtēna kim - assa karaṇiyaṃ: Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, tassa abhijjhā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīna-middham - pi .. uddhacca-kukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi ..

arati pi .. tandi pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, tassa abhijjhā pi cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaeccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi arati ni tandi ni cittam na pariyādāya

Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavamn Nettikā Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti. — Na kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato janakuhanatthaṃ na janalapanatthaṃ na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsatthaṃ. na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharanti. Tesā - taṃ Anuruddhā hoti digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: aññāya saṇṭhāhīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañño so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃvihārī so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca silaṃ - ca sutaṃ - ca cāgaṃ - ca paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tīṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgānī, sakid - eva imaṃ, lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya

cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato. so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo . . . evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. ...

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā. sā Bhagavatā byākatā: aññāya saṇṭhabhīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pī. evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpaṇṇā — evaṃvihārīnī — evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā. sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḍḍhāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā. sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāminī. sakid - eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā. sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā

ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussava-sutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhaṃ antaṃ karissatīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḍḍhāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārini

— evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evaṃ - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evaṃ - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañña sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi. evaṃvihārini sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi. evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca silaṇ - ca sutaṇ - ca cāgaṇ - ca paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evaṃ - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti.

Iti kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato na janakuhanattham na janalapanattham na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbhatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā ulārapāmuja. te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharanti. Tesan - taṃ Anuruddhā hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

69.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Gulissāni nāma bhikkhu ārañṇako padarasamācāro saṅgha-majjhe osaṭo hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto Gulissāniṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅghagato saṅghe viharanto sabrahmacārisu agāravo hoti appatisso tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā sabrahmacārisu agāravo appatisso ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro. tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ: iti there ca bhikkhū nānupakhajja nisīdissāmi nave ca bhikkhū na āsanena paṭibāhissāmi. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅghagato saṅghe viharanto na āsanakusalo hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā abhisamācārikam - pi dhammaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro. tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na pure-

bhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabham. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati tassa bhavanti vattāro: ayam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato vikālacariyā bahulikātā, tam enam saṅhagatam pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabham.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabham acapalena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto uddhato hoti capalo tassa bhavanti vattāro: idam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato uddhaccam cāpalyam bahulikataṃ, tam enam saṅhagatam pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabham acapalena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabham avikiṇṇavācena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto mukharo hoti vikiṇṇavāco tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā mukharo vikiṇṇavāco ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabham avikiṇṇavācena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabham kalyāṇamittena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto dubbaco hoti pāpamitto tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā dubbaco pāpamitto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabham kalyāṇamittena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabham. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-

āyasmā indriyesu aguttadvāro ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu bhojane amattaññū hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā bhojane amattaññū ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttana bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu jāgariyam ananuyutto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā jāgariyam ananuyutto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttana bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu kusīto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā kusīto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu mutthassati hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā mutthassati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu asamāhito hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā asamāhito ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā paññāvatā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu duppañño hoti tassa bhavanti

vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassā-raññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā duppañño ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā paññāvata bhavitabbaṃ.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇīyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakaṃ bhikkhuṃ abhidhamme abhivinaye pañhaṃ pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu abhidhamme abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā abhidhamme abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇīyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇīyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakaṃ bhikkhuṃ ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañhaṃ pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇīyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇīyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakaṃ bhikkhuṃ uttarimanussadhamme pañhaṃ pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu uttarimanussadhamme pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā yassa p' atthāya pabbajito taṃ p' atthaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro. tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇīyo ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avoca: Āraññaken' eva nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā udāhu

gāmantavihārinā pīti. — Āraññakenāpi kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā, pag-eva gāmantavihārinā ti.

GULISSĀNISUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

70.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kāsīsu cārikam carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Aham kho bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjāmi. aññatra kho panāham bhikkhave rattibhojanā bhuñjamāno appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāmi appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pana bhikkhave tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāsīsu anupubben cārikam caramāno yena Kīṭāgiri nāma Kāsīnam nigamo tad-avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Kīṭāgirisimim viharati Kāsīnam nigame. Tena kho pana samayena Assaji-Punabbasukā nāma bhikkhū Kīṭāgirisimim āvāsikā honti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-

cāti. Evañ vutte Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Mayāñ kho āvuso sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayāñ sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāma appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca, te mayāñ kiñ sandiṭṭhikañ hitvā kālikañ anudhāvissāma. sāyañ-c' eva mayāñ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu. upasañkamitvā Bhagavantañ abhivādetvā ekamantañ nisidimsu. Ekamantañ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantañ etad-avocum: Idha mayāñ bhante yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkamimha, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad avocumha: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati — pe — phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evañ vutte bhante Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū amhe etad-avocum: Mayāñ kho āvuso — pe — divā ca vikāle ti. Yato kho mayāñ bhante nāsakkhimha Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha mayāñ etam-atthañ Bhagavato ārocmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññatarañ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvañ bhikkhu mama vacanena Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū āman-tehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evañ-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkami, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evañ-āvuso ti kho Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu. upasañkamitvā Bhagavantañ abhivādetvā ekamantañ nisidimsu. Ekamantañ nisinne kho Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccañ kira bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū tumhe upasañkamitvā etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsu-vihārañ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatra rattibhojanā bhuñ-jatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñ-

jamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. Evañ vutte kira bhikkhave tumhe te bhikkhū evaṃ avacuttha: Mayāñ kho āvuso sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayāñ sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāma appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca, te mayāñ kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma. sāyañ - c' eva mayāñ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti. — Evañ - bhante.

Kim - nu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — Evañ - bhante.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣsa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evamaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā

dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā ñātaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ — pe — evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā ñātaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā ñātaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: eva-

rūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi; na panāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi; taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tesāṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appatamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāṃ' ime āyasmanto anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamānā kalyāṇamitte bhajamānā indriyāni samannāyayamānā yass' atthāya kula - puttā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyuṃ - ti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ appamāda - phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Satt' ime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṇivijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame satta: ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāya - sakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati. paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo paññāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

puggalo paññāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tassa appamādena. abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi. taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannā - nayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyo - sānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upa - sampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādashalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya vodiṭṭhā honti vocaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādashalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā nivīṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni

senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti. imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app -eva nāma ayaṃ -āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati. paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā-mattaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app -eva nāma ayaṃ -āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samamānayaṃ yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma -d -eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad -anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ ditthe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ādiken' eva aññārādhanāṃ vadāmi, api ca bhikkhave anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubba-

paṭipadā aññārādhanaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyaṃ anupubbapaṭipadā aññārādhanaṃ hoti: Idha bhikkhave saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto payirupāsati, payirupāsanto sotaṃ odahati, ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti, sutvā dhammaṃ dhāreti, dhatānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthaṃ upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhānaṃ khamanti, dhammanijjhānakhantiyā sati chando jāyati, chandajāto ussahati, ussahitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahitatto samāno kāyena c' eva paramaṃ saccaṃ sacchikaroti paññāya ca naṃ ativijjha passati. Sā pi nāma bhikkhave saddhā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave upasaṅkamanā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave payirupāsanaṃ nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave sotāvadbhānaṃ nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave dhammasavanaṃ nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhamma-dhāraṇā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave atthūparikkhā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhammanijjhānakhanti nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave chando nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave ussāho nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave tulanā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave padhānaṃ nāhosi. Vipphaṭṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave. Kiva dūre v' ime bhikkhave moghapurisā apakkantā imasmā dhamma-vinayā.

Atthi bhikkhave catuppadaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ yass' uddiṭṭhassa viññū puriso nacirass' eva paññāy' atthaṃ ājāneyya. Uddisissāmi vo bhikkhave, ājānissatha mētaṃ ti. — Ke ca mayaṃ bhante ke ca dhammassa aññātāro ti. — Yo pi so bhikkhave satthā āmisagaru āmisadāyādo āmisehi saṃsatṭho viharati, tassa p' ayaṃ evarūpi paṇopaṇavidhā na upeti: evañ - ca no assa atha naṃ kareyyāma, na ca no ev' assa na naṃ kareyyāmāti; kim - pana bhikkhave yaṃ Tathāgato sabbaso āmisehi viṣaṃsatṭho viharati. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo hoti: satthā Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham - asmi; jānāti Bhagavā, nāhaṃ jānāmiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato rumhaniyaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ hoti ojavantaṃ. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane

pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo hoti: kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru ca aṭṭhī ca avasissatu, sarīre upasussatu maṃsa-lohitaṃ, yaṇ - taṃ purisatthāmena purisaviriyena purisaparakka-mena pattaḃbaṃ na taṃ apāpunītvā viriyassa santhānaṃ bhavissatiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakaṃsa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato dvinnam phalaṇam aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KIṬĀGIRISUTTANTAṃ DASAMAṃ.

BHĪKKHUVAGGO DUTIYO.

71.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Vacchagotto paribbājako Ekaṇḍarīke paribbājakārāme paṭi-vasati. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-cīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavato etad-aḥosi: Atippago kho tāva Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ yena Ekaṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vaccha-gotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkameyyan - ti. Atha kho Bha-gavā yena Ekaṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Etu kho bhante Bhagavā, sā-gataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassaṃ kho bhante Bhagavā imaṃ pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya. nisīdatu bhante Bhagavā, idam - āsanaṃ paññattan - ti. Nisīdi Bha-gavā paññatte āsane, Vacchagotto pi kho paribbājako añña-

taraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca:

Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabba-
dassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me
tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -ti. Ye te bhante evaṃ -āhaṃsu:
samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca
jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -
ti. kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
byākaronti. na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ
ṭhānaṃ āgacchatiti. — Ye te Vaccha evaṃ -āhaṃsu: samaṇo
Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ
paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca
satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -ti, na me te
vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ -te asatā abhūtenāti.

Kathaṃ byākaramānā pana mayaṃ bhante vuttavādino
c' eva Bhagavato assāma na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyyāma dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma,
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ
āgaccheyyāti. — Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo ti kho Vaccha
byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.
Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad -e ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ ekam -pi jātinaṃ dve pi
jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad -e ākaṅkhāmi
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte
passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dub-
baṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
vimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo

ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca mañ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammañ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhañ thānañ āgaccheyyāti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantañ etad-avoca: Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Na - tthi kho Vaccha koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda saggū-pago ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekañ yeva satañ na dve satāni na tīpi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda saggūpagā ti. — Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Na - tthi kho Vaccha koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda saggū-pago ti. — Ito kho so Vaccha ekanavuto kappo yam-aham anussarāmi, nābhijānāmi kañci ājīvakañ saggūpagam aññatra ekena, so p' āsi kammavādī kiriya-vādī ti. — Evam sante bho Gotama suññañ adun-titthāyatanañ antamaso saggūpajena piti. — Evam sante Vaccha suññañ adun-titthāyatanañ antamaso saggūpajena piti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitañ abinanditi.

TEVIJJA-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAÑ PAṬHAMAM.

72.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvattiyañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca :

Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: asassato loko. idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: anantavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: anantavā loko. idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā. idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ. mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo

ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko. idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi — pe —. Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo ādinavaṃ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso ditṭhigatāni anupagato ti.

Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha ditṭhigatam-etanṃ ditṭhi-gahanam ditṭhikantāram ditṭhivisūkam ditṭhivipphanditam ditṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam saparilāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sam-vattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha — taṃ jivam taṃ sarīran-ti kho Vaccha — aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sarīran-ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

Vaccha — na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatam - etaṃ diṭṭhigahanam diṭṭhikantāram diṭṭhivisūkam diṭṭhivipphanditam diṭṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātāni saupāyāsāni sapariḷāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Imam kho aham Vaccha ādinavam sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotamassa kiñci diṭṭhigatan-ti. — Diṭṭhigatan-ti kho Vaccha apanitam - etaṃ Tathāgatassa. Diṭṭham h' etaṃ Vaccha Tathāgatena: iti rūpam. iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthagamo; iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthagamo; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānam samudayo, iti saṅkhārānam atthagamo; iti viññānam, iti viññānassa samudayo, iti viññānassa atthagamo ti. Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitānam sabbamathitānam sabba-abhiñkāra-mamāñkāra-mānānusayānam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmiti.

— Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhini upapajjatiti. — Upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatiti. — Na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatiti. — Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatiti. — N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upeti.

Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhini upapajjatiti iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatiti iti puṭṭho samāno: na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatiti iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatiti iti puṭṭho samāno: n' eva upapajjati na

na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Etthāhaṃ bho Gotama aññāṇam-āpādim, ettha sammoham-āpādim, yā pi me esā bhoto Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarali antarahitā ti.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya alaṃ sammohāya. Gam-bhīro h' ayaṃ Vaccha dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, so tayā dujjāno aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhaṇṭikena aññarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha taṃ yev' ettha paṭi-pucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-maññasi Vaccha: sace te purato aggi jaleyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatiti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jaleyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatiti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatiti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Sace maṃ bho Gotama evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatiti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ byākareyyaṃ: yo me ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi tiṇakaṭṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca jalatiti. — Sace te Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamaṃ disaṃ gato, puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā ti. evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Na upeti bho Gotama. Yaṃ hi so bho Gotama aggi tiṇakaṭṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbuto t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatiti.

Evaṃ-eva kho Vaccha yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnaṃulāṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; rūpasāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatiti na upeti. na upapajjatiti na upeti,

upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yāya vedanāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā vedanā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; vedanāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatitī na upeti, na upapajjatitī na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yāya saññāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā saññā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saññāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya te saṅkhārā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saṅkhārasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yena viññāṇena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ viññāṇaṃ tathāgataṃ pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; viññāṇasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatitī na upeti, na upapajjatitī na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca: Seyyathā pi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākhāpalāsaṃ palujjeyya, tacapapaṭikā palujjeyyumaṃ, pheggu palujjeyya, so aparena samayena apagatasākhāpalāso apagatatapapaṭiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sāre paṭiṭṭhito, evam-ev' idaṃ bhoto Gotamassa pāvacaṇaṃ apagatasākhāpalāsaṃ apagatatapapaṭikaṃ apagatapheggukaṃ suddhaṃ sāre paṭiṭṭhitaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre

vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

AGGI-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM.

73.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Dīgha-rattāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena sahakathī. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desetūti. — Saṅkhittena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, vitthārena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ Vaccha saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Lobho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, alobho kusalaṃ. Doso kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adoso kusalaṃ. Moho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, amoho kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime tayo dhammā akusalā, tayo dhammā kusalā. Pāṇātipāto kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Adinnā-dānaṃ kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Kāmesu micchācāro kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, kāmesu micchā-cārā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Musāvādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Pisuṇā vācā kho Vaccha

akusalaṃ, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Pharusā vācā kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Samphappalāpo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Abhiññā kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, anabhiññā kusalaṃ. Byāpādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, abyāpādo kusalaṃ. Micchādittḥi kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, sammādittḥi kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime dasa dhammā akusalā, dasa dhammā kusalā. Yato kho Vaccha bhikkhuno taṇhā pahīnā hoti uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā, so hoti bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aṇṇā vimutto ti.

Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhu pi sāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatiti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tiṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiiyyo va ye bhikkhū mama sāvakā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā viharantiti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhunī pi sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatiti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tiṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiiyyo va yā bhikkhuniyo mama sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantiti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihī odātavasano brahmacāri pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko tathapariniḍḍhāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino. atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihī odātavasano kāmabhogī sāsana-karo ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikicchho vigatakathanikatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathanikathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārini pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniyo anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, tiṭṭhantu upāsikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginī sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathanikathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīpi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginiyo sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathanikathā vesārajappattā

abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho bhikkhuniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu. no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavaśanā

brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu. evaṃ - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṇ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā, evaṃ - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṇ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṇ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā, evaṃ - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama Gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā samuddaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. evaṃ - evāyaṃ bhoto Gotamassa parisā sagahatṭhapabbajitā nibbānaninnā nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā nibbānaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya. andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadaṃ

ti. — Yo kho Vaccha aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhamma-
vinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so
cattāro māse parivasati. catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhu-
bhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā viditā ti. —
Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhaṇtā pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhaṇtā upasampadaṃ cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnaṃ maṃ vassānaṃ acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-
bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato
santike pabbajjāṃ alattha upasampadaṃ.

Acirūpasampanno kho paṇ' āyasmā Vacchagotto addhamā-
sūpasampanno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:
Yāvatakaṃ bhante sekkena nāṇena sekhāya vijjāya pattabbaṃ
anuppattaṃ taṃ mayā, uttarīṃ me Bhagavā dhammaṃ
desetūti. — Tena hi tvam Vaccha dve dhamme uttarīṃ
bhāvehi. samathaṃ - ca vipassanaṃ - ca. Ime kho te Vaccha
dve dhammā uttarīṃ bhāvitā, samatho ca vipassanā ca,
anekadhātupaṭivedhāya saṃvattissanti.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihiṭṭaṃ
iddhividhaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ,
bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ. āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tiro-
kuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyaṃ
seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi unmuḍḍanimuḍḍaṃ ka-
reyyaṃ seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhiḍḍamāne gaccheyyaṃ
seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ
seyyathā pi pakkhi sakunaṃ, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ
mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimaseyyaṃ pari-
majjeyyaṃ, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyaṃ - ti,
tatra tatr' eva sakkhībhabbatāṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbāya sota-

dhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyam, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, tatra tatr' eva sakkebhābhataṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vītārāgaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ sadosaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vītadosaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vītamohaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ mahaggataṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sauttaraṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ -ti pajāneyyam -ti. tatra tatr' eva sakkebhābhataṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ -pi jātiyo cattārīsam-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ -pi jātiyo jātisatani-pi jātisahassam-pi jātisatasahassam-pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ -ti. tatra tatr' eva sakkebhābhataṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavaniāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe duhbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa hhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyanti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ ahhi-vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abhhaññāsi. Aññataro kho paṇ' āyasmā Vacchagotto arahataṃ ahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena samahulā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya gacchanti. Addasā kho āyasmā Vacchagotto te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-

avoca: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavantam kho mayam āvuso dassanāya gacchāmāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha: Vacchagotto bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo me Sugato ti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vacchagottassa paccassosum. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Āyasmā bhante Vacchagotto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo me Sugato ti. — Pubbe va me bhikkhave Vacchagotto bhikkhu cetasā ceto paricca vidito: tevijjo Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham ārocesum: tevijjo bhante Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

MAHĀ-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAṃ TATIYAM.

74.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe Sūkarakhatāyam. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ thito kho Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatiti. — Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana diṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatiti, esā pi te diṭṭhi na khamatiti. — Esā ce me bho Gotama diṭṭhi khomeyya taṃ p' assa tādisam-eva, taṃ p'

assa tādīsam - evāti. — Ato kho te Aggivessana bahūhi bahutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhaṃsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te taṃ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ na ppajahanti aññaṃ - ca diṭṭhiṃ upādiyanti. Ato kho te Aggivessana tanūhi tanutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhaṃsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te taṃ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahanti aññaṃ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyanti.

Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. Evaṃ vutte Dighanakho paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ukkamsati me bhavaṃ Gotamo diṭṭhigataṃ. samukkaṃsati me bhavaṃ Gotamo diṭṭhigataṃ - ti. — Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti. yā hi kho nesaṃ khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike, yā hi kho nesaṃ na khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike.

Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti. tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇeikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, imaṃ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccam. moghaṃ - aññaṃ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho. yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ-

vādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati. ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti. evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo. vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti. evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti.

Ayaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana kāyo rūpī cātummahābhūṭiko mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-viddhamśanadhammo aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassitabbo. Tass' imaṃ kāyaṃ aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassato yo kāyas-mim kāyachando kāyasneho kāyanvayatā sā paḍiyati.

Tisso kho imā Aggivessana vedanā: sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti n' eva tasmiṃ samaye dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, dukkhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, adukkhamasukhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Sukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Dukkhaṃ pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Adukkhamasukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Evaṃ passaṃ Aggivessana sutavā ariyasāvako sukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, dukkhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, adukkhamasukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāpaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu na kenaci saṃvadati na kenaci vivadati, yaṇ - ca loke vuttaṃ tena voharati aparāmasaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato

piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantam vījamāno. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad-ahosi: Tesam tesaṃ kira no Bhagavā dhammānaṃ abhiññā pahānam-āha, tesaṃ tesaṃ kira no Sugato dhammānaṃ abhiññā paṭinissaggam-āhāti. Itih' idam āyasmato Sāriputtassa paṭisaṇcikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Dīghanakhassa pana paribbājakassa virajam vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabban-taṃ nirodhadhamman-ti. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃ-katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇca. Upāsakam-maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

DĪGHANAKHASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

75.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurusu viharati—Kammāssadhamman-nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo—Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre tiṇasantharake. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Kammāssadhammaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kammāssadhamme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anu-
caṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāh-
maṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Māgan-
diyo paribbājako Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre
tiṇasantharakaṃ paññattaṃ, disvāna Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāh-
maṇaṃ etad-avoca: Kassa nv-ayaṃ bhoto Bhāradvājassa
agyāgāre tiṇasantharako paññatto, samaṇaseyyārūpaṃ maññe
ti. — Atthi bho Māgandiya samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ
evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā
arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato loka-
vidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ
buddho bhagavā ti. Tass' esā bhoto Gotamassa seyyā
paññattā ti. — Duddiṭṭhaṃ vata bho Bhāradvāja addasāma
ye mayaṃ tassa bhoto Gotamassa bhūnahuno seyyaṃ adda-
sāmāti. — Rakkhass' etaṃ Māgandiya vācaṃ, rakkhass' etaṃ
Māgandiya vācaṃ, bahū hi tassa bhoto Gotamassa khattiya-
paṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiṇḍitā pi samaṇa-
paṇḍitā pi abhippasannā vinītā ariye nāye dhamme kusale
ti. — Sammukhā ce pi mayaṃ bho Bhāradvāja taṃ bha-
vantaṃ Gotamaṃ passeyyāma sammukhā pi naṃ vadeyyāma:
bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no
sutte ocaratiti. — Sace taṃ bhoto Māgandiyassa agaru āro-
ceyyam-etaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassāti. — Appossukko bha-
vaṃ Bhāradvājo vutto va naṃ vadeyyāti.

Assosi kho Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya
atikkantamānusiṅgāya Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Mā-
gandiyena paribbājakena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.
Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena
Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi paññatte va tiṇasantharake. Atha kho
Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etad-
avoca: Ahu pana te Bhāradvāja Māgandiyena paribbājakena

saddhiṃ imaṃ yeva tiṇasantharakaṃ ārabba kocid-eva kathasallāpo ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahatṭhajāto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Etad-eva kho pana mayaṃ bhoto Gotamassa ārocetukāmā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo anakkhānaṃ yeva akāsiti. Ayaṃ-ca hi idaṃ Bhagavato Bhāradvājagottena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti atha Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Māgandiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cakkhūṃ kho Māgandiya rūpārāmaṃ rūparataṃ rūpa-sammuditaṃ, taṃ Tathāgatassa dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Sotaṃ kho Māgandiya saddārāmaṃ — pe — ghānaṃ kho Māgandiya gandhārāmaṃ — jivhā kho Māgandiya rasārāmā rasaratā rasasammuditā, sā Tathāgatassa dantā guttā rakkhitā saṃvutā, tassā ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Kāyo kho Māgandiya phoṭṭhabbārāmo — pe — mano kho Māgandiya dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammasammudito, so Tathāgatassa danto gutto rakkhito saṃvuto, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco cakkhu-

viññeyyehi rūpehi paricāritapubbo assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena rūpānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ-ca atthagamaṇ-ca assādaṇ-ca ādīnavaṇ-ca nissaraṇaṇ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā rūpaṇhaṃ pahāya rūpaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasanta-citto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim-assa vacanīyan-ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi paricāritapubbo assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena phoṭṭhabbānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ-ca atthagamaṇ-ca assādaṇ-ca ādīnavaṇ-ca nissaraṇaṇ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā phoṭṭhabbatāṇhaṃ pahāya phoṭṭhabbaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasanta-citto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim-assa vacanīyan-ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama.

Ahaṃ kho pana Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim. cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Māgandiya tayo pāsādā ahesum, eko vassiko eko hemantiko eko gimhiko. So kho ahaṃ Māgandiya vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno na hetthāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ-ca atthagamaṇ-ca assādaṇ-ca ādīnavaṇ-ca nissaraṇaṇ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasanta-citto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitārāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmaparilāhena paridāyhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tatttha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ

sukhaṃ samadhiggaṃhā tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiraṃsāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā adḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So kāyena sucariṭaṃ caritvā vācāya sucariṭaṃ caritvā manasā sucariṭaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So tattha Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya. So passeyya gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya api nu so devaputto Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno amussa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā piheyya mānusakānaṃ vā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ, mānusakehi vā kāmehi āvaṭṭeyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Mānusakehi bho Gotama kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā cāti. — Evam-eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresinī. cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avītarāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmaparilāhena

pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati añnatr' eva kāmehi añnatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggaṃha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmacce ānāsisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so tam bhesajjaṃ āgama kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasī yenakāmaṅgamo. So añnam kuṭṭhiṃ purisaṃ passeyya arugattaṃ pakkagattaṃ kimīhi khajjamānaṃ nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamānaṃ aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpentani. Tam kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso amussa kuṭṭhissa purisassa piheyya aṅgārakāsuyā vā bhesajjapaṭisevanāya vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: Roge hi bho Gotama sati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ hoti, roge asati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ na hotiti. — Evam-eva kho aham Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim. cakkhuvīññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādīnavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avītarāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmāpariḷāhena pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati añnatr' eva kāmehi añnatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggaṃha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhāpeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayanivasī yenakāmaṅgamo; taṃ - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Asu hi bho Gotama aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho cāti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idān' eva nu kho so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca, udāhu pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho cāti. — Idāni c' eva bho Gotama so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca, pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca. Asu hi ca bho Gotama kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno upahatindriyo dukkhasamphasse yeva aggisniṃ sukhā - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Māgandiya atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāpariḷāhā ca, anāgataṃ - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāpariḷāhā ca. etarāhi pi paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāpariḷāhā ca. Ime ca Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmāpariḷāhena pariḍayhamānā upahatindriyā dukkhasamphasses' eva kāmesu sukhā - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthuṃ.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya asu kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti tathā tathā 'ssa tāni vaṇamukhāni

asucitarāni c' eva honti duggandhatarāni ca pūtikatarāni ca, hoti c' eva kāci sātāmattā assādamattā yadidaṃ vaṇa-mukhānaṃ kaṇḍūvanahetu; evam - eva kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍāhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍāhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti tathā tathā tesam̐ sattānaṃ kāmataṇhā c' eva pavaddhati kāmapiṇḍāhena ca pariḍayhanti, hoti c' eva kāci sātāmattā assādamattā yadidaṃ pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu te diṭṭho vā sutō vā rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ appaṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihaṃsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Sādhu Māgandiya; mayā pi kho etaṃ Māgandiya n' eva diṭṭhaṃ na sutāṃ: rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ appaṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihaṃsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā. Atha kho Māgandiya ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vigatapipāsā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā sabbe te kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāsā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
aṭṭhaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Evam̐ vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva subhāsitaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.

Mayā pi kho etaṃ bho Gotama suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti, ta - y - idaṃ bho Gotama sametiti. — Yaṃ pana te etaṃ Māgandiya suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti. katamaṃ - taṃ ārogyaṃ. katamaṃ - taṃ nibbānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako sakāṇ' eva sudaṃ gattāni pāpīnā anomajjati: Idaṃ - taṃ bho Gotama ārogyaṃ, idaṃ - taṃ nibbānaṃ. Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama etarahi arogo sukhi, na maṃ kiñci ābādhātiti.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni. na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni. na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni. na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjetṭhikaṇṇāni rūpāni. na passeyya samavisaṃsaṃ. na passeyya tāraṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesaṇaṃ careyya. Taṃ - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhuḷacīvarena vañceyya: idaṃ - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārūpeyya, pārūpitvā attamaṇaṃ attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. Taṃ kimmaññasi Māgandiya: api nu so jaccandho puriso jānanto passanto amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhuḷacīvaram patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārūpeyya, pārūpitvā attamaṇaṃ attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. udāhu cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Ajānanto hi bho Gotama apassanto asu jaccandho puriso amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhuḷacīvaram patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārūpeyya, pārūpitvā attamaṇaṃ attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya:

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham ārogyam jāneyyam nibbānam passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañ-jetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamañ, na passeyya tārakārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekam vata bho odātañ vatthañ abhirūpañ nimmalañ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanañ careyya. Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulaṭṭhivarena vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātañ vatthañ abhirūpañ nimmalañ sucin - ti. So tañ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkañ salla-kattañ upaṭṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjañ kareyya, uddhavirecanañ adhovirecanañ añjanañ paccañjanañ natthukammañ; so tañ bhesajjañ āgama cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya. tassa saha cakkhup-pādā yo amusmiñ telamasikate sāhulaṭṭhivare chandarāgo so pahiyetha. tañ - ca nañ purisañ amittato pi daheyya paccattlikato pi daheyya, api ca jīvita voropetabbañ mañ-ñeyya: dīgharattañ vata bho aham iminā purisena telamasi-katena sāhulaṭṭhivarena nikato vañcito paladdho: idan - te ambho purisa odātañ vatthañ abhirūpañ nimmalañ sucin - ti. Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahañ - c' eva te dhammañ de-seyyam: idan - tañ ārogyam, idan - tañ nibbānan - ti. so tañ ārogyam jāneyyāsi nibbānam passeyyāsi. tassa te saha cakkhuppādā yo pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo so pahiyetha; api ca te evam - assa: dīgharattañ vata bho aham iminā cittaena nikato vañcito paladdho. ahañ hi rūpañ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, vedanañ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, saññañ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, saṅkhāre yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, viññānañ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim; tassa me upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmarapañ sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-

supāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Evam pasanno aham bho Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham imamhā āsanā anandho vuttahaeyyan - ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Māgandiya sappurise bhajeyyāsi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya sappurise bhajissasi. tato tvaṃ Māgandiya saddhammam sossasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya saddhammam sossasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandiya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandiya sāmam yeva ñassasi sāmam dakkhisi: ime rogā gaṇḍā sallā. idha rogā gaṇḍā sallā aparisesā nirujjhanti; tassa me upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Māgandiyō paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti. evam - evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāham bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Māgandiya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati]. catunnam māśānam accayena āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalaveniattatā viditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhanā pabbajjam ākaṅkhanā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti. catunnam māśānam accayena āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi. catunnam mam vassānam accayena āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-

bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alatta upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam, kataṃ kārāṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo arahataṃ ahoṣiti.

MĀGANDIYASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

76.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako Pilakkhaguhāyam paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim pañcamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi: Āyāma' āvuso yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkamissāma guhādassanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim nisinno hoti unnādinīyā uccāsaddāya mahāsaddāya aneka - vihitam tiracchānakatham kathentiya. seyyathidaṃ rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbhatṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddak-

khāyikam itibhavābhavakatham itī vā. Addasā kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna sakaṃ parisāṃ saṇṭhapesi: Appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddaṃ - akattha, ayaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati samaṇo Ānando. Yāvata kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakaṃ Kosambiyaṃ paṭivasanti ayaṃ tesāṃ aññataro samaṇo Ānando. Appasaddakāmā kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, app - eva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ veditvā upasaṅkami - tabbaṃ maññeyyāti. Atha kho te paribbājakā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Sandako paribbā - jako ten' upasaṅkami. Atha kho Sandako paribbājako āyas - mantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Ete kho bhavaṃ Ānando. sāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassaṃ kho bhavaṃ Ānando imaṃ pariyāyaṃ - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya; nisīdatu bhavaṃ Ānando, idaṃ - āsanaṃ paññattaṃ - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Sandako pi kho paribbā - jako aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sandakaṃ paribbājakaṃ āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Kāya nu 'ttha Sandaka etarahi kathāya sannisinā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti. — Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Ānanda kathā yāya mayaṃ etarahi kathāya sannisinā, n' esā bhoto Ānandassa kathā dullabhā bhavissati pacchā pi savanāya. Sādhū vata bhavantaṃ yeva Ānandaṃ paṭibhātu sake ācariyake dhammī kathā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi. bhāsisā - mīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Cattāro 'me Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā. cattāri ca anassā - sikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni, yattha viññū puriso sa - sakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ - ti. — Katame pana te bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā yattha

viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārāheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham na - tthi hutam, na - tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na - tthi ayam loko na - tthi paro loko, na - tthi mātā na - tthi pitā, na - tthi sattā opapātikā, na - tthi 'loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ - ca lokam paraṇ - ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātummahābhūtikaṃ ayam puriso, yadā kalam karoti paṭhavī paṭhavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti. āsandipaṇcamā purisā matam ādāya gacchanti. yāv' ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti. kāpotakāni atṭhīni bhavanti. Bhassantābhūtiyo, dattu - paññattaṃ yad - idaṃ dānam. Tesam tucchaṃ musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param - maraṇā ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham — pe — na honti param - maraṇā ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayam ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho kāyassa bhedā ucchijjissāma vinassissāma na bhavissāma param - maraṇā ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'ham puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paṇṇanubhonto mālagandhavilepanaṃ dhārento jātarūpa - rajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'ham kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmiṃ satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Ayam kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma-

cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇaṃ - ~~atimā~~payato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato para-dāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā paṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya na - tthi tato-nidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedā-pento pacanto pācento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puñ-ṇaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puñṇaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha. kataṃ, avu-sitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubhinnaṃ kurutaṃ na kariyati pāpaṃ - ti. Atirekaṃ kho paṇ' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahma-cariyavāso ayaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyo abrahma-cariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma-cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balaṃ na - tthi viriyaṃ na - tthi purisa-

thāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāva-pariṇatā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho ahetu appaccayā visujjhissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyaṃ nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammam kusalam.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na vipariṇamanti na añaṇamañaṇaṃ byābādheṇti, nālaṃ añaṇamañaṇassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta: paṭhavikāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve, satt' ime. Ime satta kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na vipariṇamanti na añaṇamañaṇaṃ byābādheṇti, nālaṃ añaṇamañaṇassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha na - tthi hantā vā ghātetā vā sotā vā sāveta vā viññātā vā viññāpetā vā. Ye pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ ehindati, na koci kañci jīvita voropeti, sattannaṃ tv - eva kāyānam - antarena satthaṃ vivaram - anupatati. Cuddasa kho pan' imāni yonipamiukhasatasahasāni satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni, pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tiṇi ca kammāni kamme ca addhakamme ca, dvatṭhi paṭipadā, dvatṭh' antarakappā, chaḷ - ābhijātiyo, atṭha purisabhūmiyo, ekūnapañnāsa ājivasate, ekūnapañnāsa paribbājasate, ekūna-

paññāsa nāgāvāsasate, vīse indriyasate, timse nirayasate, chattiṃsa rajodhātuyo, satta saññigabbhā, satta asaññigabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā. satta devā satta mānusa satta pesācā satta sarā satta pavuṭā satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni, cullāsiti mahākappuno satasahassāni yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Tattha na - tthi: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā अपरिपक्कमं vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi paripakkam vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikarissāmi, hevaṃ na - tthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyantakāte saṃsāre na - tthi hāyanaṇḍhane na - tthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathā pi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēthiyamānam - eva paleti, evam - evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissantiti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā — pe — dukkhass' antaṃ karissantiti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'haṃ puttasaṃbādhāsayaṇaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhāvilepanaṃ dhārento jātārūparajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'haṃ kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmiṃ satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṇ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttho abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādhēyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Ime kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā

yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvañ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā va samānā abrahma-cariyavāsā ti akkhātā yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma-cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan. Kataṃāni pana tāni bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitan - ti. So suññaṃ - pi agāraṃ pavisati, piṇḍam - pi na labhati, kukkuro pi ḍasati, caṇḍena pi hatthinā samā-gacchati, caṇḍena pi assena samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi goṇena samāgacchati, itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmaṃ - pi gottam - pi pucchati, gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmaṃ - pi maggam - pi pucchati. So: kim - idaṃ - ti puṭṭho samāno: suññaṃ me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisim; piṇḍam - me alad-dhabbaṃ ahosi, tena nālatthaṃ; kukkurena ḍasitabbaṃ ahosi, ten' amhi datṭho; caṇḍena hatthinā samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena assena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena goṇena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmaṃ - pi gottam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchim; gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmaṃ - pi maggam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchin - ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī — pe — tenā-pucchin - ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkāmati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena paṭhamam anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhā-

taṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā anussaviko hoti anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītiparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti. Anussavikassa kho pana Sandaka satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti. tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā anussaviko anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītiparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti; anussavikassa kho pana satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti. tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā takkī hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Takkissa kho pana Sandaka satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā takkī vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti; takkissa kho pana satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā mando hoti momuho, so mandattā momuhattā tathā tathā pañhaṃ

putṭho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ: evaṃ pi me no, tathā pi me no, aññathā pi me no, no ti pi me no, no no ti pi me no ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā mando momuho — pe — no no ti pi me no ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttham anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Imāni kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikān' eva brahmacariyāni anassāsikāni brahmacariyānīti akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So pana bho Ānanda satthā kimvādi kimakkhāyi yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ - ti.

Idha Sandaka Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham samnā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ — pe — sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti — pe — brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Tam dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto — yathā Kandarakasuttaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ —. So ime paṇa nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivēkajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako eva rūpaṃ uḷāraṃ viśesaṃ adhigacchati,

tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalam. Puna ca param Sandaka bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekam — pi jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite ānejjappatte sattānam cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-māne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ñhite ānejjappatte āsavānam khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhan — ti yathābhūtam pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam — iti ñaṇam hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāram visesaṃ adhigacchati, tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalam — ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma — d — aṇṇā vimutto, paribhuñ-

jeyya so kāme ti. — Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum: abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcecca pāṇam jīvita voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunam dhammam patisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhūñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam nānadassanam paccupaṭṭhitam: khīṇā me āsavā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi Sandaka purisassa hatthapādā chinnā, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam chinnā va hatthapādā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, evam-eva kho Sandaka yo so bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam khīṇā va āsavā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: khīṇā me āsavā ti.

Kiva bahukā pana bho Ānanda imasmim dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Na kho Sandaka ekam yeva satam na dve satāni na tīpi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye imasmim dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Acchariyam bho Ānanda, abbhutam bho Ānanda, na ca nāma sadhammokkamsanā bhavissati na paraddhammavambhanā, āyatane ca dhammadesanā tāva

'bahukā ca niyyātāro paññāyissanti, ime pan' ājivikā putta-
matāya puttā, attānañ-c' eva ukkaṃsenti pare ca vambhenti.
tayo c' eva niyyātāro paññāpentī, seyyathidaṃ Nandaṃ
Vacchaṃ, Kisaṃ Saṅkiccaṃ, Makkhaliṃ Gosālaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ āman-
tesī: Carantu bhonto, samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyavāso, na
dāni sukaraṃ aṃhehi lābhasakkārasiloke pariccajitun - ti.
Iti' idaṃ Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ uyyojesi
Bhagavati brahmacariye ti.

SANDAKASUTTANTAM CHATṬHAM.



VARIOUS READINGS.

A denotes the Copenhagen MS.; M, the Phayre MS. of India Office; C, the commentary of Buddhaghosa (Bu.); ZZ, parallel passages from the other Nikāya MSS. in the Copenhagen collection; by DN., MN., SN., AN., the four Nikāyas are meant. A first and second — occasionally a third — reading is marked a, b, c. Conjectures are indicated by an asterisk. If a reading occurs more than once in the same sutta, it is only mentioned at the first place. "Throughout" refers to the sutta, "always", or "constantly", and the like, to the whole Nikāya.

I.

P. 1¹ evaṃ me M always.—⁴ paccassosum-bhagavā AZZ.—⁵ desissāmi M here and mostly elsewhere (-essāmi and -issāmi A with about equal frequency. also DN., AN.; -iss- SN. exclusively; both forms are acknowledged by native grammarians).—¹² patha-vīto M partly.—¹⁴ pathavī me M, afterwards āpaṃ me, tejaṃ me, etc. P. 2¹² brahmasmiṃ for -maṇi M.—¹⁹ -bhakīṇaṃ for -kīṇhe A at the first place, otherwise -kīṇh- (in Singh. MSS. -kīṇ- is more frequent than -kīṇh-, the Burmese, as far as I know, always write -kīṇh-; Bu., though he mentions no difference of reading, explains both forms: subhena okīṇā vikiṇṇā, subhena sarīrappabhāvaṇṇena ekaghaṇā... ti Subhakīṇā).—²⁷ Abhihūto A at the first place. P. 4⁶ Subscription: Puthujjanavasena pathamanayabhumipariccheto M, Assutavantaputhujjanābhavaseti (sic) pathamakabbhumipariccheto A.—¹⁰ mā maññati A throughout except at l. 20: at the last two places, where it reads vā maññī (mā maññī M, mā maññī once; mā maññī ti, maññatīti maññī va, [na] maññī va na -vattabbo C).—^{11.21} (*mā abhinandī) mā 'bhinandati M, vā abhinandati A (C is silent).—^{12.21} aparīṇṇeyyaṃ A (C = M).—²² Subscription: Sekhavasena dutiyanayabhumipariccheto

M, Sekhābhavivaddhavaseti (sic) dutiyakabhūmiparicchedo A.—
³⁴ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena tatiyanayabhumiparicchedo M,
 Khīṇāsavāhapaṭhamakanaye tatiyakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A. P. 5⁹
 Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena catutthanayabhumiparicchedo M,
 Khīṇāsavāhadutiyakanaye cattārīvānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—
²¹ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena pañcamanayabhumiparicchedo M.
 Khīṇāsavāhatatiyakānaye pañcavānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—
³³ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena chaṭṭhanayabhumiparicchedo M.
 Khīṇāsavāhacatutthakanaye cha-apānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.
 P. 6¹⁻⁶ parīṇātantaṃ M.—⁶ Subscription: Satthuvāsena sattama-
 naya- M, Satthārahapaṭhamakanaye satta-apānakabhūmiparicchedi
 (sic) A.—²³ Subscription: Satthuvāsena aṭṭhamanaya- M, Satthā-
 rahadutiyakanaye aṭṭhavānakabhūmiparicchedo (sic) A.

2.

P. 7⁶ khayāṃ vadāmi for khayō hoti M.—^{6,7} manasikāro A
 (-raṃ MC).—²⁶ yassāti ye assa C. P. 8¹⁷ vā assa M.—¹⁹ attanā
 vā me att. sañjānāmiti assa M, and similarly in the following
 clauses.—²³ vādo M (vadatīti vado, vacīkammassa kārako ti vut-
 taṃ hoti C; cf. p. 258).—²⁴ kammānaṃ om. C, cf. l. c.—²⁸ -kan-
 tāro C.—³⁰ jarāya mar- M almost always, also Vin. i, p. 34
 (jarāmarāṇena AZZ mostly, jarāmarāṇehi occasionally, rarely
 jarāya marāṇena, which may nevertheless be preferable in this
 phrase). P. 9¹⁷ c' eva for ca A.—²⁵ -saṃvaraṃ A here.—
²⁶ yaṃ hi 'ssāti-ādimhi yaṃ cakkhundriyasamvaraṃ assa bhik-
 khuno asaṃvutassa athaketvā apidahitvā viharantassāti evaṃ-
 attho veditabbo; atha vā yekārassa yaṃ-ti ādeso, hikāro ca
 padapūraṇo, ye assāti attho C.—²⁷ -saṃvara-(a)samvutassa A
 throughout except here, M once (-saṃvara- or -saṃvarā AN. VI. vi.
 4; the readings of Bu., I think, were those of the text).—
²⁸ evaṃ-sa te ti evaṃ assa te C, cf. Bālāvatāro p. 7. P. 10¹
 samvara- AM, also AN. l. c.—⁷ -sarisappa- M here, elsewhere
 sarisapa.—¹⁷ (paṭisallāṇ- A mostly, also DN., -llāṇ- corr. to -llāṇ-
 M almost constantly, paṭisallāṇ- SN. throughout, AN. mostly,
 A not unfrequently, -llāṇ- AZZ rarely).—²⁰ -hyāpajjh- AZZ al-
 ways, M often, but mostly corrected to -hajjh.—²⁹ (tipp- AM, AZZ
 invariably in this phrase; bahalaṭṭhena tiḥbā C, hut in the AN.
 commentary Bu. says, Tippānaṇ-ti bahalānaṃ, tāpanavasena vā
 tippānaṃ; cf. Mil. p. 148, l. 16).—³⁰ adhivāsika- A (-vāsaka-
 MCZZ). P. 11¹ -kadhānaṃ or -kādhānaṃ ZZ (AMC agree).—
¹⁶ uppanna-upp- M.—²⁴ -pariṇāmaṃ A (-mim MC, AZZ almost
 always).—³³ yato ca kho A (C=M). P. 12⁵ vivattayi AM
 (vāv- C, ZZ almost invariably).

3.

P. 12¹⁶ me is wanting here in MC, and in A there is a slip extending from atthi me tumhesu l. 15 to -dāyādā l. 20; at l. 21 it is likewise wanting in A, but MC agree in adding it.—¹⁸ ādiyā, -o M.—²⁵ me (MC) om. A, at p. 13³¹ it is wanting in AC.—³¹ chattaniya- M, and chatt- constantly for cbadd- (C=A). P. 13¹-pattā A (-paretā MC).—⁷ me for kho M.—¹⁴ aparihhuñ-jitvā and paribhuñjitvā M except at l. 24; —iminā va M; —balyena C.—²³ paṭivinodetvā M.—²⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 242.—³⁰ sallekhatāya A (C=M).—³⁴ vatvā ca M (C=A).—³⁷ bhikkhave MC. P. 14⁵ āgacchāma M.—¹³ Before idh' āvuso M adds, from ll. 2-3. Kittāvatā . . nānusiikkhanti; cf. AN. X. vi. 6.—¹⁷ thān- M.—²⁴ therā āvuso M, therāvuso A at p. 15¹².—³⁷ ca om. M. P. 15⁴ honti om. A.—³⁵ palāso M almost always, palāso A with a single exception, ZZ vary (the word is wanting, I believe, in SN.).

4.

P. 16¹⁶ Jānussoni M (-pussoni AC, ZZ mostly, M partly).—¹⁸ sārāṇiyā M always, occasionally corrected to -iy- (sārāṇiy-AZZ with scarcely an exception).—²⁰ bhagavantāṃ Gotamaṃ A here and elsewhere frequently, partly also ZZ, M at a few places; the other cases are not confounded: bhavaṃ Gotamo. bhoto Gotamassa, etc.—²¹ anāgāriyā M here and often elsewhere, but more frequently like A.—²⁸ mama ca M.—²⁹ hi kho hho M; —araṇṇavanapatthāni M, araṇṇe-vānapatthāniti araṇṇāni ca vanapatthāni ca C, araṇṇe- also at sutta 150, and AN. X. x. 9 in text and com., cf. araṇṇevanaṃ DN. 3; still M may perhaps be right. P. 17² hi om. M.—¹⁴ -mantā sandosa- A (C=M).—¹⁹ aññataro M.—²⁰ -kammataṃ M.—²¹ palloman-ti pannalomaṃ, sotthibhāyan-ti attbo C.—²⁵ -jīvā sand- A.—³⁰ -jīvitaṃ A.—³⁴ -rāgā sand- AMa. P. 18⁶ -kappā sand- A.—¹¹ mettacittataṃ M.—²⁴ uddhata-avup- M; —-cittā sand- A.—²⁹ -cittataṃ M.—³² vicikicchī MCa; —kaṅkhā-vicikicchā- M.—³⁴ vici- M. P. 19³ -kkāmsanak- M; —-vamb- AbC. A or Ab mostly, also ZZ.—¹⁰ -kaṃsanataṃ M.—²³ -nikāmayamānā sand- A. P. 20¹⁹ elamug- M. elamūg- A, ZZ mostly; elamugā ti elamukhā, khakārassa gākāro kato, lālāmukhā ti vuttaṃ hoti, . . elamugā ti pi pāṭho, elamukā ti pi keci pathanti, apare elamukhā ti pi, sabbattha elamukhā ti attbo C.—²⁶ AM add the subscription Solasapariyāyāṃ; Solasa-tṭhānārammaṇapariggaho C.—⁹ rattisu M, A once.—³¹⁻² nāmābaṃ bhay- M (C=A).—³⁷ tatra me A, tattha ca me MC; —migo AMa (mago MhC). P. 21¹ paṇṇasaddaṃ (meaning -sadaṃ?) C (=paṇṇakacavaraṃ), paṇṇakasaputaṃ M; —pāṭeti A (ereti MC).—² etad-abosi for evaṃ hoti M; —taṃ om. M.—⁶ -to tathā-

bhūto A.—²¹ rattin-ti M.—²⁷ lokānukampakāya AC, AZZ always, except DN.—³⁶ paṭhamajjhānam, etc. AC, AZZ always, except SN. P. 22³ sato sampajāno AMZZ occasionally.—⁷ adukkhamasukham M constantly (adukkham as- AZZ in this phrase).—¹⁰ āneñja- or ānañja- M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4 (ZZ=A).—¹⁴ viṣaṃ pi M constantly; — tiṃsatim-pi A often (tiṃsam-pi MZZ); — cattālis- M, AZZ occasionally.—¹⁵ satam pi jātiyo sahaṣṣam pi j. sata-sahaṣṣam pi j. M at two places.—¹⁹ uppādim C, AZZ almost always (udapādim M always; upapādim or rather upāpādim might be expected, but it occurs nowhere).—²⁰ tatrāp' āsim M mostly, AZZ have both readings.—²⁴⁻⁵ vigatā and vigato AZZ frequently, but vih- is the reading of Bu.—³¹ uppajji- AZZ with scarcely an exception, as well as other Singh. MSS.; likewise uppanna for upapanna, except in idhūpāpanna and similar cases. P. 23²³ vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' ambhīti M invariably.—³⁷ rūpā vatāyam M. P. 24³ nikkujji- AZZ and the Singh. generally in this phrase, with very few exceptions, as Suttanip. p. 55 in the Copenhagen MS. (nikujji- M always).—⁵ dakkhantīti M constantly.—⁹ ajjatagge ti ajjatam ādim katvā ti evam-ettha attho veditabbo; ajjatan-ti ajjabhāvam; ajjadagge ti vā pāṭho, dakāro padasandhikaro, ajja aggam katvā ti attho C.

5.

P. 24¹⁷ saṅgano M (C=A).—²⁵ yāyan-ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁸ ti akkhāyati M at the first four places.—³¹ puriso yeva akkh. A here. P. 25⁸ -moggalān- M always.—²² rajāpathe ti rajapathe, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C (M or Ma have partly so).—²³ nam and sā wanting in M.—²⁹ so sadoso so A here.—³⁶ apariyonaddhā Mb. P. 26¹ sā om. M.—¹⁻² parisuddhā assa Ma here.—¹⁶ saṅkiliṭṭhā assa malaggāhitā M (parisuddhā and saṅkiliṭṭhā are perhaps right in these two cases).—²⁶ na anu- A here. P. 27³ ayam kho āvuso M.—⁸ kho om. M.—¹⁰ aṅganān-ti M.—¹² vatāham āp- M; — na c' eva nam A (C=M). P. 28⁶ purakkhitvā M (C=A).—⁷ no aññam A here.—¹⁸ nāñño A here. P. 29¹⁶ garuṃ kar- M.—¹⁷ anaññam A here.—²⁷ upāsikāyo M, Ab here. P. 30¹⁹ suyyanti MC; — araññako M (C=A).—²⁰ -cāriko A here.—²¹ n' eva sakkaronti A here, na c' eva sakk. na ca M here, cf. l. 37.—²² hi 'ssa M (C=A).—²⁷ rajayitvā A (rac-MC).—²⁹ jaññam jaññam AMa; jaññajaññam viyāti mokkhamokkham viya manāpamanāpaṃ viya, api ca vaṭṭamkāpaṇākāraṃ (sic) viyāti pi vuttaṃ hoti, vaṭṭukā (sic, vadhukā?) hi janīti vuccati, tassā niyamānapaṇākāraṃ jaññam., jaññajaññam vyā pīti vā pāṭho C.—³⁰ avāpuritvā AC.—³¹ paṭikulatā and appaṭikulatā M.—³⁷ na c' eva sakk. na g. M. P. 31⁶ nimāntaniko M.—¹¹ vicinītakālakaṃ M (C=A).—²⁹ pubbaṇha- AM

here and mostly, cf. my Pali Misc. p. 80; — pattacivaram-ādāya M almost constantly, A rarely, ZZ not very often.—³⁰⁻¹ Sāmīti A, Samīti M (Sāmīti C).—³¹ taccheti M here.—³² ājīvaka- M (C=A).—³⁷ suddhā sāre Ma, suddhāya sāre Mb; cf. p. 488. P. 32² parivitatko hoti M.—⁶ maññe maññāya M (C=A).—⁷ asaddhā M.—⁸ sathā Ma always.—⁹ -ṭabhino MC.—²³ paññavanto M.—²⁴ pivanti MC.—²⁵ c' eva, ca om. M; — sabrahmacārīm Mb; sabrahmacārīti rassam-pi vattati dīgham-pi, rasse sati Sāriputtassa upari hoti, dighe sati sabrahmacārīnaṃ C.—²⁶ vutthap-, patitthap- M.—²⁷ daharo vā AM (without vā AZZ mostly); — yuvā vā Mb; — maṇḍanajātiko M partly, also DN.; — sisanhāto M.—²⁸ pāvaddhikamālāṃ A, vassikimālāṃ AN. VIII. vi. 1; — tiamuttaka- A, adhimuttaka- M (atim- AN. l. c.).

6.

The beginning of this sutta is identical with AN. X. viii. 1 (marked B). P. 33⁷ anumatt- MC (anu- A constantly, also SN.); — -dassāvino B.—⁹ manāpo ca M; — garu ca B (elsewhere AN. has, piyo ca hoti m. ca g. ca bh. ca, constantly and very often); — bhāvaniyo M (-iyo ABC).—²⁰ ye maṃ M (ye me AB).—^{25.28} abhi- bhuyya not repeated in AMa (B=Mb).—³¹ abhicet- AM always, ZZ mostly (ābhi- Ba, C mostly, ZZ partly).—³⁴ passitvā A (elsewhere ph-, cf. p. 477 et seq.), phussitvā M, rarely phusitvā: kāyena phussitvā ti nāmakāyena phusitvā. pāpunitvā adhigantvā ti vuttam hoti C (phassitvā ZZ mostly, phusitvā partly, passitvā very rarely). P. 34^{15.16} (paṭhaviyā and next paṭhaviyaṃ AMZZ almost invariably).—¹⁶ abhiññamāno AMb (-o or -e ZZ).—¹⁷ caṅkameyyaṃ Mb (ZZ=AMa).—¹⁹ parāmaseyyaṃ M constantly (parimas- A always in this phrase, also ZZ with very few exceptions; the reading is rather uncertain, and M may perhaps be right).—²³ santike vā ti AZZ occasionally; in a different phrase without ti the right reading is santike vā. cf. p. 139. l. 2, etc. P. 35³⁷ abhiññā M (-āya AC, at p. 40. l. 5 AMC, abhiññā AMZZ commonly).

7.

P. 36¹⁸ (*dūratta-) duratta- AMC.—²⁴ mañjetthikāya A here. —³⁰ māyā c. upakleso A. P. 37⁹ yato ca kho A (C=M).—²⁸ yatodhi kho M, yatocadhiko A (yathodhi kho C, explained by sakasakaodhivasena, and with the remark added, yatodhi kho ti pi pāṭho; cf. Suttanip. 3 v. 26. Jāt. 408 v. 6, 509 v. 23, 535 v. 21).—³⁰ 'smīti A here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M, A once.—³² pamoditassa M here. P. 38¹⁴ acchudakaṃ M (C=A).—²¹ catuttham M almost always (-im AZZ).—²² (read sabbatta[†]; sabbattha- M

constantly, AZZ rarely, C refers to Visuddhimaggo; cf. Childers). —³¹ *atth'* idam A, C has both readings, AN. III. vii. 6 agrees with M. P. 39⁶ Bahu- M throughout, A partly (Bāhu- C). —⁸ (*mokkhasammata) lokasammata A, lokasammata va Ma, lokkhasammata va Mb; lokasammata (sic) ti lukkhabhavasammata (sic, mukha-?), cakkhabhavaṃ (sic, mokkha-?) visuddhabhavaṃ deti evaṃ sammata ti vuttaṃ hoti; lokasammata (or lokā-, lokam-, lokya-, the letter is illegible) ti pi pātho, tass' attho: setṭham lokaṅgamāyati (sic, lokam gamayatiti?) evaṃ sammata ti C. The first reading of Bu. is certainly not lokasammata, but the text is so corrupt at this place, that it is difficult to say what he wrote. —⁹ puññasammata . . bahujaṇassa wanting in A (C=M). —¹⁰⁻¹¹ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ pav- M. —¹³ avikakk- corrected to adhi-kakk- M, āvi- and avi- C, acittakaṇ- ca A (nahānasambhāravasena laddhavohāraṃ ekaṃ titthaṃ C); — Sundarikāmaḥi M. —¹⁴ Sarasvatim M (C=A). —¹⁵ (*pakkhanno) pakkhanto A, pakkhando M, pakkhanto ti avisanto (pavisanto?) C (these are common errors for pakkhanno). —^{13.25} The division of these lines into stanzas is that of A; M makes the third verse end with uposatho sadā, the fourth with khemataṃ, and couples the last three lines to one verse. It escaped my attention that the fourth line is vaitāliya. We had better, perhaps, distribute the whole into four stanzas, the first and the last being of three hemistichs each. The eighth hemistich is in my opinion scarcely of equal age with the rest. —³¹ evaṃ-eva M. —³³ labheyyāmaṃ A. P. 40⁷ abhiññāsi M (abbha- AZZ. also M mostly); — kho āyasmā M here (aññataro kho pana is the reading of DN. and MN.; SN., AN., Vin. have a. ca pana; a. ca kho pana is of rare occurrence, cf. Suttanip. p. 15). —⁹ Vatthasuttaṃ C (commonly quoted by this name).

8.

P. 40¹² (sāyanha- A not unfrequently, SN. always, M rarely). —²² yattha c' etā A throughout. P. 42³ vo om. A (C=M). —⁸ -cārino M. —⁹ -vādino M. —¹¹⁻¹² It is somewhat uncertain, whether pisaṇā vācā and pharusā vācā are or are not compounds. A has -āvācā, -āvācāya, -āvāco in 35 cases out of 69, ZZ vary as much; M always, with a single exception, writes -avāc-, which the corrector occasionally changes to -āvāc-, in the acc. partly to -am vācā. I incline to the opinion that the correct form is -āvāc-. The same uncertainty prevails in the case of -gāminī paṭipadā (cf. p. 47). —¹⁴ -lāpino M. —¹⁸ -ditṭhikā M at both places. —^{27.8} -samādhino M. —³² aṭṭhānamiddhapariyutṭhitā for vigatathānamiddhā M here. —³⁴ vicikicchā M throughout, A twice. —³⁶ ako-dhanā M. P. 43⁴ anussukī A occasionally (aniss- ZZ mostly, M constantly). —¹¹ subbac- A almost always, MZZ mostly. —

^{16.17} anuttāpī A here, anottappī or anuttappī and ottappī M, partly corrected to -ttapī, -ttappī A at sutta 110 (-ttāpī CZZ).—²⁴ asandiṭṭhī aparāmāsī A here and at l. 33.—²⁷⁻⁸ anuviddhī-yamānāsu A, anuviddhiyanā M.—^{35 37} assa tassa for tassāssa M.—³⁶ vā for pi M. P. 44⁴⁻⁵ abrahmacariyā veramaṇī for brahmacariyaṃ M, also at p. 45, l. 14.—¹⁵ -nānassa, -vimuttassa A here.—¹⁹ anupanāhitā M at both places.—²⁰ Instead of anissā M has anissuko, anissutākī (meaning anissukitā).—²¹ macchariyassa AM, here corrected in M.—²² amāyavitaṃ M at both places.—²⁶ otappam M, A here.—²⁸ upaṭṭhitasati for -satitā A at both places. P. 45³ palippalipanno A, palipāpali- C partly (explained by gambhīrakaddame nimuggo, . . palipan-ti pañca kamaḡuṇā. . . pañcakāmaguṇapalipe palipanno). P. 46⁶ vo for kho M (kho A constantly in this phrase except at p. 118, it is wanting in ZZ).—¹³ AM add an index stanza: Catuttārīsa (catucattālīsa M) padā vuttā sandhiyo (? -iyā A, saddhim changed to saddhimyā M) pañca desitā (pañcahi desito M), Sallekho nāma suttanto (suttanto Sall. nāma A) gambbīro sāgarūpamo.

9.

P. 46²¹ uju- A throughout, AZZ also in other compounds mostly, a reminiscence probably from verse (uju- MC); -gat' assa M throughout, A at the first three places (-gatā 'ssa C).—²⁷ hi āvuso M. P. 47^{3.5} saddhamman-ti and -mūlan-ti AM here and afterwards often; according to the scholiast all these are kathetukamyatāpucchā, asked by the speaker himself.—²⁵ antaṃkaro A throughout the sutta, and elsewhere mostly (antakaro C, M always except at p. 483, l. 7).—²⁸ sādhu āvuso A here (C=M).—³⁰ āpucch- Ma, A mostly; -ccchimsu A except at the first three places.—³³ siyāvuso A mostly, siyā pan' āvuso partly (siyā āvuso AMC here, M throughout).—³⁵ (-gāminī-paṭipadañ-ca AM throughout; in other phrases -gāminim paṭipadam, -gāminiyā paṭipadāya are as frequent; cf. p. 73). P. 48³ -paṭipadā ti M throughout, A mostly.—⁶ (tatiyo AM, ZZ almost always, -iyā once or twice); — catuttham MZZ always (cf. p. 261, l. 8; the readings of A at this place, tatiyo and catuttho, are no doubt those of Bu., but they are scarcely ever met with elsewhere).—³² byādhi pi dukkhā wanting in M, at p. 185, l. 4 in AM, at sutta 141 in A at least, likewise at DN. 22 according to Burmese authority; it is added at SN. LV. 11, Vin. i, p. 10; in all the other passages referring to jāti, jarā, maraṇam, the MSS. are generally consistent in either adding or omitting byādhi.—³²⁻³ appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho is substituted for sokaparideva- -pāyāsā at SN. l. c., DN. 22 (Burm. MSS.), Vin. i, p. 10 (AM agree here).—³⁴

-kkhandhā pi M and all the Burmese authorities known to me, also Vin. I. c.—³⁶ ponobbhav- M constantly, also Vin. I. c. (ponobbhav- AZZ; ponahbhav- is quoted in the AN. commentary, but it is not found in the Copenhagen MS. of the text). P. 49⁷ ayam vuccat' āvuso dnkkhanīrodhagāmini-paṭipadā is added after -samādhī in Mac, wanting in AMb.—²³ katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇaṃ AM, also SN. XII. 2, but wanting at SN. XII. 27, 28; the phrase was wrongly inserted, I think, from a similar but not identical passage at sutta 141 and elsewhere.—²⁵ (maccu-maraṇaṃ-ti maccusañkhātāṃ maraṇaṃ, tena samucchadamaraṇādini nisedheti; Kālo ti Antako, tassa kiriyā ti kālakiriyā C).—²⁶ -va-rassa M (ZZ=AC); — after nikkhepo M adds jīvitindriyassa upacchedo (wanting in ACZZ). P. 50⁹ A before ayam-eva inserts katamā jāti- -nīpaṭipadā, hut only here.—³⁷ cattār' imāni M. P. 51¹ upādānāni M.—¹⁷ potṭhabh- A almost always. P. 53¹² vuccati āvuso M here; — cattāri mahābh- C. P. 54⁷ katamo pan' āvuso sañkhāro Ma (cf. p. 55, l. 8).

10.

For this sutta I have had at my command, besides AMC, first the Copenhagen MS. no. XI (marked B), and next the Mahāsatipatṭhānasutta of DN. (D, = B), which but for an addition towards the end agrees verbatim with our text, and which I have been able to collate with two printed editions, Colombo 1872 and Rangoon 1233 (E, O). To several passages there are parallels at suttas 13 (F), 119 (G), and AN. VI. iii. 9 (H). P. 55²⁷ Kurusu MO.—²⁸ Kammāsa- EMO; -dammaṃ AEM, -damaṃ O (Kammāssadh- ZZ mostly. Kammass- occasionally; Kammāssa- and Kammāsa-, -dh- and -d- C, Bu. seems to have read Kammāsa-dhammaṃ). Cf. p. 501. P. 56¹ sokaparidevānaṃ O, M constantly (-pariddavānaṃ BE, AZZ always in this phrase; sokapariddavānaṃ-ti (sic) sokassa ca paridevassa ca C. I now think that Bu. read -paridev-, and that the Singh. reading is a reminiscence from verse, where that substitute is frequently used for metrical reasons, cf. ujjugātā, n. on p. 46, l. 21).—¹⁰ Suhscriptions to the paragraphs are given in BCEMO; here: Uddesavārakathā CO, Uddesavāraṃ BE; M has no subscription here.—¹¹ kathaṃ - ca pana O throughout. M once.—¹³ āhhuñjitvā Ma, -ñcitvā O (-ujitvā Mh constantly, AZZ mostly, cf. Lal. Vist. p. 325).—¹⁵ sato va pass- O. M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 70 (without va AZZ always).—²³⁻⁴ añj- ABD. acch- Ma (añch- EMbO, cf. añch' āyāme Dhātumañj. v. 12, Sanskrit āñch-, āchi āyāme Westergaard's Rad. p. 347).—³³ paṭisati- MO.—³⁴ pi om. M here, evaṃ-pi kho O, A at the first three places, M occasionally (evaṃ-pi Bu).—³⁵ Suhscription: Ānāpānāpabhaṃ CO, Ānāpānasatikāṇḍaṃ BE (also afterwards

-kandaṃ for -pabbaṃ), Assāsapabbaṃ M.—³⁶⁻⁷ gacchanto 'mhi O. P. 57⁴ Subscription: Iriyāpathapabbaṃ BCEMO.—⁷ sammiñj- AZZ always with a single exception, also Lal. Vist. p. 297 (samiñj- O, M constantly, as well as other Burmese MSS., with rare exceptions, as Jāt. ii, p. 380; the form is corrupted from sam- ānc-, cf. Oldenberg, Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXV, p. 324).—¹² Subscription: Catusampajaññapabbaṃ BCE, Sampajaññapabbaṃ MO.—¹⁴ padatālā A; — pūraṃ BEMO.—¹⁶ nhāru O, M always; — atthi DEMO (-ī AZZ almost always).—¹⁸ O adds matthaluṅgaṃ after karisaṃ.—¹⁹ khelo ABEHM (-lo AZZ mostly, cf. kheta-simhānikā-Mahāvastu p. 28).—²⁰ -ghānikā B, M mostly; — matthaluṅgaṃ is added after muttāṃ at Khuddakapāṭha p. 3, cf. Mil. pp. 26, 28, and the addition is necessary to make up what is called in later writings the dvattimsākāra, but it is wanting in the Nikāyas, also in the text of Buddhaghosa, who in the com. on sutta 28 remarks, matthaluṅgaṃ pana na idha pālīṃ ārūhaṃ.—²¹ mūtoli AG, putoli M, toli O, mutoli AE, mūtoli B (mutoli C).—³⁴ Subscription: Paṭikkūlamanasikārapabbaṃ BCEO, Paṭikulapabbaṃ M.—³⁷ vāyodhātu without ti A, G here. P. 58² catumahā- O. M always; — paṭibhaj- B, vibhaj- MO.—¹¹ -jātakāṃ DH, -jātitaṃ A (-jātaṃ BEFGMO).—¹³ evaṃ anatito M, ADO once (etaṃ an- BEH, ZZ mostly).—¹⁵ BE, which have no abridgements, add subscriptions to the subdivisions of this paragraph: Paṭhamasivathikāṃ, etc.—¹⁸ (The readings of M at pp. 88-9 are marked N); for supāṇehi vā kh. MNO substitute, kaṇkehi vā kh. sunakhehi vā kh. byag- ghehi vā kh. dīpihi vā kh. (A constantly as in the text).—¹⁹ pāṇakehi kh. D.—²⁴ atthisaṅkh- BCE (atthika- AGMO, DH once).—²⁶ nimamsa- MNO; -makkhittaṃ ABDEFH (-itaṃ CGMO; read nimamsaṃ loh-? cf. p. 364, l. 17, where MC read so; the error would naturally arise from -mamsaloh- at the foregoing and following lines).—²⁸ -sambandhanāni ACa.—²⁹ After pā- datthikāṃ M adds a. goppaṭṭhikāṃ, NO a. goppakattthikāṃ.—³⁰ urutthikāṃ a. katitthikāṃ MNO; — for añṇena piṭṭhikaṇṭakāṃ M substitutes, a. phāsukattthikāṃ a. piṭṭhitthikāṃ a. khandha- tthikāṃ a. bāhutthikāṃ a. amsatthikāṃ a. gīvattthikāṃ a. ha- nutthikāṃ a. kaṇṇattthikāṃ a. dantaṭṭhikāṃ; NO have the same reading with omission of a. bāhutthikāṃ a. amsatthikāṃ and a. kaṇṇattthikāṃ, and with hanukattthikāṃ for hanutthikāṃ.—³⁶ saṅkhavannapaṭibhāgāni MNO.—³⁷ puñjakatāni BD, puñjānikāni EG; — FN add atthikāni before terov-, ANa omit it at the second place. GH transpose terov- and atthikāni (BDEMO as in the text, also Bu.); — pūtikāni BH. P. 59⁹ evaṃ pi kho M almost throughout.—¹⁰ Subscription: Sivathikāpabbaṃ C, Nava- maṃ Sivathikāṃ — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā BE, Navasivathikā- pabbaṃ — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānaṃ M, likewise O with Cuddasakāyānupassanā instead of kāy.—¹² vā vedanaṃ vediya- māno O throughout.—²⁸ Subscription: Vedanānupassanā CO. MB

add -satipatṭhānaṃ, -nā. Navavedanānupassanā E. P. 60⁶ Subscription: Cīttānupassanā CO, -nāsatiṭṭhānaṃ MB, Evaṃ soḷasa-vidhena Cīttānupassanā vuttā E.—¹² -machand- M constantly.—³⁶ Subscription: Nīvaraṇapabbā CMO, -niddesaṃ for -pabbā BE. P. 61¹ pañcasu upād- MO.—¹⁰ Subscription: Khandhapabbā CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—¹⁷ saññoj- BDEM.—³¹ Subscription: Āyatana-pabbā CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—³³ satta bojḥ- D, O once. P. 62³ bhāvanāya pāri- BEO. ZZ occasionally.—¹⁷ Subscription: Bojḥaṅgapabbā CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—²⁴ After pajānāti M interpolates a passage of some length, borrowed from the Mahā-satipatṭhānasutta of DN.—³³ Subscription: Catusaccapabbā C, Saccapabbā O, Dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā BE; M has none.—³⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu A at the first three places. P. 63² chab- bassāni A (cha v- BDEMO).—⁹⁻¹⁰ ekaṃ māsaṃ M, B once, ekamāsaṃ O.—¹⁰ adḍha- DM, ajḥha- O; — -māsaṃ yo O.—²³ Here and at the end of every following vagga except the last two, an uddānaṃ in verse is added, generally corrupt in both MSS. and with great discrepancies.

11.

P. 64¹ samaṇebhi M except once;— aññehīti Ma at the first two places, C has aññe hi, aññehīti, aññe ti, Bu. is silent; cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 59, AN. IV. xxiv. 9. This passage is often quoted, generally with the reading aññe.—¹³ (*pana no) panā M, paneso A.—^{20, 21} so (AMC) should perhaps be yo, cf. yāni at l. 22.—²⁴ adhippāyoso M, adhippayogo C (adhippāyo A always, -ppāyāso or -ppāyoso SN. and AN. mostly, cf. p. 84).—²⁷ puthu M, A once.—²⁸ ekāvuso M.—³⁴ sā niṭṭhā after na is wanting in M here and at two places farther down. P. 65¹⁸ -diṭṭhi M.—²⁶ savupādānā A.—²⁷ jarā M, cf. n. on p. 8, l. 30. P. 66⁵ paññap- M or Mb. P. 67¹² svākhyāt- M mostly.—¹⁵ ime kho bh. M (C=A).—²³ -am- idaṃ for -añ- c' idaṃ A throughout.—³¹ yato kho A (C=M, but A may be right). P. 68³ Culla- C almost always.

12.

P. 68⁵ aparapure M, amarapure A (avarapure ti purassa avare, pacchimadisāyan- ti attho C).—⁷ parisati M (parisatin- ti parisamajḥe C, -satim A ZZ almost always).—⁷⁻¹⁵ evaṃ A (in spite of eṣā vācā at l. 30, A is probably right, cf. p. 227 and a few other parallels).—⁸ uttari man- A ZZ almost constantly, M or Ma always, but comp. uttarin- ca or uttarim vā man- SN., AN.; manussadhammo nāma dasa kusalakammaphā.. tato uttarim, or manussadhammato upari C (-dhammā A ZZ invariably,

also M or Mb, *uttari manushyadharmāt Lal. Vist. pp. 309, 310*; cf. *Vin. i, p. 9, Jāt. i, p. 389, etc.* The scribes confounded this phrase with the compound *uttarimanussadhammo p. 472, Vin. i, p. 97, etc.*—¹¹ *khv-assa M.*—¹² *na niyyāti A* throughout, cf. *Jāt. i, p. 389* (Bu. confirms the reading of M, comp. also l. 31 et seq. and p. 72, l. 9).—¹⁴ *Vesāliyaṃ AM.*—²⁹ *kodhano h' eso Sār- M, cf. Jāt. l. c.*—³⁰ *kho for so Mb* (a conjecture, it seems, and perhaps a good one). P. 69¹⁴ -*yaṃ-pi A* only here, cf. n. on p. 34, l. 15.—¹⁶ *caṅkamati Mb* (*kamati AMac.*)—¹⁷ *pāṇinā parāmas- M, see n. on p. 34, l. 19.*—³⁴ *thān- and athān- M* except at p. 70, l. 2. P. 70⁷ -*gāmini A* (-*gāminin-ti C*).—⁹⁻¹⁰ Bu. seems to read -*dhātum dhātum lokam.* P. 71¹¹ *abhiññāya A, M* once. P. 72¹ *paṭivediss-, -vodiss-, -vādess- A* (-*codess-MC, also AN. IV. i. 8*).—² *etam-aham M* throughout.—⁶ *pan' ete M* (*AN. l. c.=A*).—³ (**so na niyyāti*) *so niyyāti AM, cf. p. 68, l. 12.*—¹⁹⁻²⁰ *catumahā- Ma.*—²⁴⁻³³ -*kamitvā A, also DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 28, AN. VIII. vii. 6.*—²⁶ *samāpaṇṇapubbā AN. l. c. (samā-pajjita- AMC, also at sutta 127 and DN. l. e.; it is, however, an unlikely form in Nikāya style).* P. 73⁶ *abhinibbija abhinibbija M* (*C=A, cf. p. 104*).—¹⁹ *pettivis- A* partly (*pitti- M, ZZ* mostly, other MSS. rarely, C has both readings).—²⁰ -*gāminiñ-ca maggaṃ A* mostly, Mb throughout. P. 74⁶ *iriyati A* partly.—¹¹ *ekanta-dukkhaṃ tibbaṃ kaṭukaṃ vedanaṃ M, and so throughout -aṃ vedanaṃ (C=A, tippā ti bahalā, cf. p. 10, l. 29)*—¹² *pūr' aṅgāṇaṃ om. M (C=A, cf. pūrā aṅg- p. 365; SN. has punṇā for pūrā).*—¹⁹ *papatitaṃ M, Mb* at p. 75, l. 6 (*C=A, cf. however p. 365, l. 23*).—³² -*yoniyaṃ A* at the first two places. P. 75²⁰ *chāyāyaṃ A* here.—³³ *imam-eva M* here. P. 76⁶ *suphassita- A, phussita- M* (*Ma* perhaps *phass-; phass- C, phuss- and phass- AZZ*).—²⁷⁻⁸ *accho-dikā sātodikā sītodikā AZZ* always (cf. *DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 43*), *setodakā* for *sītodakā setakā M* constantly; cf. *acchodakāṃ Lal. Vist. p. 311.*—²⁸ *supatitthā M* (*sūpa- and supa- AZZ, cf. S. sūpa-tīrtha*).—²⁹ *diḅbo Ma, tiro A, cf. p. 366.*—³¹ *tam-ena A* here and often elsewhere (*tam-enaṃ and tam-ena ZZ*).—³⁵⁻⁶ *ogāhitvā ca nhāyitvā M.*—³⁶ *ca* at the first place is wanting in A. P. 77²⁴ (**caritā*) *caritvā AM.*—^{25, 26} -*o sudam MC, also Jāt. i, p. 390.*—²⁸ *tatra sudam me A (C=M).* To the following text or parts of it there are many parallels, comp. pp. 156. 238. 307. 342, also sutta 94, and it recurs more than once in DN. and AN.—²⁹ *hatthāval- A* here and mostly elsewhere (*hatthāp- M* constantly, ZZ with few exceptions, also C, and Bu. seems* to have read so; *Lal. Vist. has hastapralehaka p. 312, hastāvalehaka p. 323*); — *bhaddantiko M* always.—³⁰ *uddissakataṃ M* constantly; — *nimantanam M, ZZ* partly.—³¹ *kumbhi- M, ZZ* partly; — *khālopi- A* here (cf. *Mil. p. 107*). *kalopi M* always, ZZ partly, *kal-, kal-, khal- C (=ukkhali pacchi vā).*—³⁴ *pāyantiyā M* here.—³⁷ -*lopiko vā AZZ* partly, also at the next line.

P. 78⁷ daddala-, daddalla-, gaddula- A partly; daddālan-ti (sic) cammakārehi cammaṃ likhitvā chaḍḍitakasaṭṭaṃ C; cf. gardula-Lal. Vist. pp. 259, 323.—¹⁰ āhāro vā A here and at p. 308, l. 5 (vā is wanting at all the other places).—¹² (ajinaṃ-pi AM, ajinan-ti C; probably the right reading, though all the other authorities have ajināni pi); — (ajinakkhipan-ti tad-eva (ajinaṃ) majjhe phālitaṃ, sakhuran-ti pi vadanti C).—¹⁵ -pakkhakan-ti C, -pakkhikam-pi ZZ once or twice.—¹⁹ -rohanā- M, ZZ partly.—²⁹ pamajj- M.—³² jegucchiyasmim C —³⁴ udakabind- AM (udabi- C four times).—³⁵ āpādesin-ti M, āpādesuṃ and āpāden-ti (sic) C. P. 79¹ ajjhogahetvā A constantly, also ZZ with scarcely an exception. -gāhetvā M mostly (-gāhitvā M occasionally, cf. Mil. p. 87).—⁵ saṃpatāmi M (C=A).—¹⁵ -gopālā A; — catukundigo A. -guṇḍiko C, -kkuṇḍiko M, also AN. V. xvi. 2 (-kuṇḍiko DN.24); — tāni wanting in M here.—¹⁸ -dinnaṃ M.—¹⁹ -vikata- Ma, -vikaṭi- Mb (C=A).—²² bhimsanakasmiṃ A (cf. Vin. iii, p. 8: bhimsanakatasmin-ti bhimsanakabhāve ti attho, ekassa takārassa lopo datṭhabbo, bhimsanakattasmiṃ yeva vā pāṭho, bhimsanakatāya iti vā vattabbe līṅgavipallāso kato ti C).—²⁵ -ratṭhakā MC (not Bu., who explains it as a substantive; cf. Mil. p. 396, Jāt. i, p. 390, AN. III. iv. 5. Rattisu -ṭṭhakāsu Vin. iii, pp. 31, 288 is scarcely correct, Udāna 9 has -ṭṭhake in the same phrase); — rattim om. M.—²⁹ sotatto=sutatto C; — so sino c' eva M, so sito A, sosino=sutinto C (cf. Jāt. i, p. 390; the metre requires amendment, possibly sa u tatto sa u sino).—³² upanidhāya AM (upadhāya C, cf. Cariyāp. v. 357 (iii. 14 v. 1) = Jāt. i, p. 47); — gomaṇḍalā ti gopāladārakā C, gāmaṇḍalā Cariyāp. l. c., cf. at sutta 93 gāmaṇḍalarūpo = gāmadārakarūpo.—³⁵ uppādetṭhā AC. P. 80¹ Cf. Lal. Vist. p. 319 et seq.—⁴ -pi panti A, also at p. 81, l. 1, meaning perhaps pi pipanti.—⁶ āhari A here, ahāritā M here, cf. p. 81, l. 3.—¹⁰ -kasīmā- A constantly. The following passage, ll. 10-33, recurs at suttas 36 (p. 245), 85, 100 (marked H, I, J).—¹¹ asītika- A, M always, asītikā- HJ. āsītikā- I (āsītika- C, cf. āsītakī- Lal. Vist. pp. 319, 321); — vā om. HJ.—¹² kāla- HIJ (kālā- AMC).—¹³ appahār- AHJ, M occasionally.—¹⁵ vaṭṭhanā- I, ovaḍḍhanā- H; -āvali C.—¹⁸ pāsul- IJ.—²⁰ akkhikūṭesu IJ.—²² tittika- HIJ; -lāpu AH.—²⁵⁻²⁶ parāmas- H, M here.—²⁷ tāva-ssu J, evaṃ su A here (yāva-ssu is confirmed by C).—²⁹ apakuṇḍo J, upakuṇḍo I, avakuṇḍo va and avakuṇḍaṃ C; — patāmi H (papat- AMCIJ).—³⁰ imam-eva HIJ (probably an error occasioned by other passages, cf. pp. 57, 276, etc.; Bu. notices this variety of reading, at least as regards sutta 36).—³¹⁻³² anumajj- H. P. 81⁹ evāssu Mb here and afterwards.—³¹ na aj- A. n' aj- Ma.—³⁷ pan' eso A throughout. P. 82¹ asaṃvasitapu- A.—³ puna āg- M.—¹² upapajjeyyaṃ M (vaseyyaṃ A, āvas- would seem preferable).—¹⁶ va for vā AMb, at l. 20 AM, cf. p. 343, l. 29.—¹⁸ aggipāri- M

(C=A).—²⁴ kālak- M (kāl- also C, but from a slip in the MS. the explanation is wanting, cf. n. on p. 163, l. 28).—³¹ āsītiko M here, AZZ rarely.—³³ gatiyā ca satiyā ca t̥hitiyā ca A (C=M).—³⁵ (dāḷhadhammo=dāḷhadhanuṃ gaḥetvā t̥hito C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 60); —katup- MC.—³⁷ A after -gatimanto adds, evaṃ adhi-mattamatimanto. P. 83⁵ paṭipucch- M.—⁷ -dinn- M at the first two places (-ṇṇ- AZZ almost always); —yevāssa Mb.—¹² harissatha M.—¹⁴ kho pan' etaṃ A. cf. p. 21, l. 25, etc.—¹⁵ satthā Ma.—²⁰ bījayaṃāno M. vījaṃāno C. cf. p. 501, l. 1 (the phrase piṭṭhito t̥hito hoti is occasionally corrupted to piṭṭhito piṭṭhito hoti, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 2, l. 8).—²² api hi me M.—²⁵ tve A, tveva MC (t' eva is by far the best authenticated form in A and AN., it is exclusively used in SN.; in DN. I have noticed eight cases against six; cf. n. on Mil. p. 114, l. 11).

13.

P. 84³ yena aān- M.—¹⁰ paññap Mb here, in the sequel M. —¹⁵ adhippāyoso corrected to -ppa- M, cf. n. on p. 64, l. 24.—²¹ abhijāniss- AM here, cf. p. 85, l. 10 (ājān- ZZ always in this phrase, also A elsewhere).—²⁸ -imhā Ma throughout.—³³ tehi wanting in A.—³⁵ M substitutes amhe for kho, and omits it at the next line. P. 85¹⁵ evaṃ hi pu- M.—³⁰ The following passage as far as p. 88, l. 28 is repeated at p. 92, and the readings of AM respectively are almost always the same at both places.—³¹ jivitaṃ M.—³² sankhāya . . vāṇijjāya M (C=A).—³⁵ -phassena M here; —for rissamāno (AC) M has dissamāno (corr. to iri-yamāno and isamāno) ṇiṇṇiyamāno (corr. to miyamāno).—³⁶ -pā-sāya dayhamāno A at the second place: —ayaṃ bhikkhave M here, also C, in AZZ pi is in such cases far more frequently added than omitted at the first place, cf. p. 56, l. 34. P. 86³ urattālaṃ Ma.—¹⁰ daheyya na udakaṃ vāheyya M.—¹³ appiyā dāyādā vā AM here, without vā M at the second place.—¹⁵ me for no A, C reads and explains yam -pi me . . tam -pi no (=amhākaṃ).—¹⁹ gahapatayo Mb.—²³ -vivādāpannā M.—²⁹ ubhato-byulham M, -vūlham C. P. 87¹ khippamānesu A, M here.—² sattihi A here; —pakkattiyā (sic) ti kaṭṭagomayena (read kaṭṭhita-) C, M at both places substitutes chakapaṇākāya; —ahi-vag- and abhimag- A, abhi- and ahi- C.—⁹ kammakāraṇā Ma here, ZZ occasionally. To the following passage there are several parallels in MN. and AN.. comp. also Mil. pp. 197, 290, 358.—¹³ hiṇṇaṅga- A here (bil- AZZ almost always).—¹⁶ kahāpanikāṃ M; —kharāpaṭṭiccha- M.—¹⁷ palikha- A here (paligha-ZZ, very rarely pari- or -vattakam); —-piṭṭham -pi ZZ partly.—²⁶ ayaṃ pi M.—²⁹ kho om. M. P. 88⁹ -kālikā n' acc- M.—¹⁵ āsītikaṃ Mb.—⁸ -dantaṃ -kesaṃ MC.—¹⁹ -litasiro C. -litaṃsiro

A; —gattaṃ M, tilakābataṃ C.—²¹ pi wanting in M here.—²⁴ sayamānaṃ Ma, seyyamānaṃ Mb.—³⁶ supānehi A; the various readings to this passage were given in the notes on p. 58. P. 89³⁷ pi ceteti M throughout. P. 90¹ (abyābajjb- M, cf. n. on p. 10, l. 20; this context proves it to derive from byābādha). —²⁴ vedanaṃ M or Mb, A at the first and the last place.

14.

P. 91⁸ evaṃ pāhaṃ M.—²⁷ na hoti M (C=A).—³⁰ -vatti Ma, -vaṭṭhi A here, in the sequel anāva kāmesu (-vaṭṭi MhC).—³⁴ aññaṃ vā M throughout. P. 92⁴ hosi C, na hoti M.—⁵ -gamiṃ A here.—²³ ayaṃ pi Mb.—²⁸ niganth- Mb.—²⁹ tibbā Mb.—³⁰ khvāhaṃ M.—³¹ -passe Mb, cf. SN. IV. 23 (ed. Feer p. 121), XXI. 87.—³⁶ Nāta- M always, except Nāta- here (Nātha- and Nāta- AZZ).—³⁷ The following passage recurs several times at sutta 101 (B). P. 93² atthi vo A, hho for vo M; —pāpakam- M.—⁴ For pan' ettba read pan' attha?—⁶ -bhāvo, -bhāve B, pāta-byantikataṃ in the place of tapasā by. navānaṃ M.—⁷ akaraṇaṃ A, B partly, -ṇe once.—⁹ -nakkhay- M.—¹¹ amba Mh.—^{13.15} ahuvamb' eva, akaramh' eva M.—¹⁴ va for na M, nā nāhuv- B.—¹⁶ na om. M, A here, na kar- and nā nākar- B.—²⁵ kim-pana for iti kira A. P. 94¹ h' āvuso M throughout.—¹⁰ vā wanting in M, at l. 35 in A, at l. 19 in AM with vā added in A after Bimbisāro.—²⁴ -sukhaṃ paṭi- M.

15.

P. 95⁷ Susum- M.—¹⁹ vasagato A at the first two places.—²⁸ -sāmantā or -sāmanta- A throughout, -sāmantā M at the first two places.—³⁰ codito M here. P. 96¹ codakaṃ paccā- A once.—⁶ sampādayati A at the first two places (C=M).—¹⁴ -ggāhī Mb at first.—³⁵ na-ppaṭi- M partly. P. 97^{6.7} The first na is wanting in A here, both in M, also in the repetition; at p. 98, l. 12 AM are correct, at p. 99, l. 26 both omit the first na and M doubles the second.—¹⁹ -mānitabbaṃ M, -sāsītabbaṃ A (-mini-tabbaṃ C).—^{21.2} panāssaṃ, pāssaṃ Mb.—³⁶ niccāretā ti M. P. 98¹² sampādeyyaṃ A (-yeyyaṃ also at SN. XXXIV. 23).—³³ -mujjena and -mojjena AM. P. 99¹⁰ A here adds na after kodhano. P. 100¹⁵ udakapatte M (C=A).

16.

The beginning of this sutta has a parallel at AN. X. ii. 4 (B). — P. 106⁶ vinibaddh- AZZ always (C=M).—^{6.7} so cati imasmiṃ A,

so cahi imasmim M (so vat' imasmim B).—⁸ thānam M.—²⁸ kāmesu B (kāme AMC). P. 102⁴ phassa- ABC (passa- M, Bu.). —²¹ samucchinnā ABM here; cf. p. 103.—³⁵ na anattamano M: — na āhata- B.—³⁶ na khilaj- M. P. 104¹ abhinibhidāya M. A here (-bhhd- C, AZZ almost always, Bu. read so, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4).—⁸ -hbijj- M, cf. p. 73, l. 6 (-hbhijj- A mostly, ZZ always). —⁹ -tuṇḍena A here.

17.

P. 105⁶ ye ca kho ime M throughout.—¹³ ca for c' eva A here and afterwards mostly. P. 106³⁴ pakkamitabham M, at p. 107, l. 13 Mb, what Bu. read is uncertain, -tabbo is probably correct, cf. p. 401. l. 25. Khuddakap. p. 14, l. 2, Vin. i, p. 103, l. 31, etc. P. 107²⁸ pakkamitabho M, at p. 108, l. 8 Ma.

18.

P. 108²⁰ jaṅgha- M always (-ghā- ACZZ).—²⁴ (olubha AM, ZZ always, but at this place Bu. had a different reading, perhaps olamba. C makes him say, daṇḍam-olambho (sic) ti daṇḍam olambitvā, gopāladārako viya daṇḍam purato thapetvā daṇḍamattbake batthe patitthāpetvā piṭṭhipāṇum hanukena uppīletvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi).—³¹ -sentiti A, at p. 109, l. 23 AM. P. 109¹ nilloletvā AC. nillāretvā M here; — ualātena nalātikaṃ SN. IV. 21 (ed. Feer p. 118).—² daṇḍam-olubbhāti daṇḍam uppīletvā. daṇḍam-olubbhāti (sic, -la-?) pi vā pātho, gahetvā pakkāmīti attho C.—¹⁴ mayā for mama M.—²⁵ okappetvā M here.—³² -gavantaṃ should probably be -gavā.—³⁶ ajjhosetabham AC. P. 110⁴ tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ AM, tvaṃ tvaṃ-ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tuvaṃtuvaṃ C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64.—⁶ vatvā ca M.—¹² bhagavato M. A once or twice.—¹⁶ -kaccāyan- M (C=A). P. 111¹¹ mañña corr. to maññatha M (maññetha A, ZZ at a few places, also maññatha, maññātha, maññeyyātha; I should prefer maññataṃ).—¹² h' wanting in M here.—¹⁴ dhammasāmi M.—¹⁵ (ahosi AM and several parallels, hoti A at sutta 133); — AN. reads, yaṃ tumhe Bh. yeva upasaṃkamitvā.—¹⁶ -puccheyyāma M; — SN. reads, yathā vo, except once; cf. l. 31 where Bu., who is silent here, certainly read no.—¹⁷ -eyyāmāti Ma.—²¹ AN. reads, yaṃ mayā Bh. yeva upasaṃkamitvā.—²⁶ agarū M.—²⁷ katvā AM (agarukaritvā CZZ).—³⁶ c' uppajjati A, cf. Mil. p. 51, l. 14. P. 112¹⁵ paññap- M partly; — thān- M. P. 113¹² yaṃ instead of idaṃ AM here.—³⁷ -imbhā Ma. P. 114⁷ evaṃ-eva ca naṃ M.—^{10.14} labbeth' eva M (sāyetha labhat' eva sādurasāṃ AN.V.xx.4).—¹⁶ tveva A. tve changed to tveva C.

19.

P. 114²⁵ dvedhā MaC.—²⁸ ekaṃ bh- C; — ca for cāyaṃ A here.—²⁸⁻⁹ nekkhama- or nikkhama- M often. P. 115¹² pajaham-eva corr. to pajāham-eva (sic) A here, pajaham-eva M, pajāhām-eva corr. to pajahām-eva C (=pajahim-eva); — vinodam-eva M (C=A. explained by nīharim-eva).—¹³ byantam-eva ca naṃ M (C=A).—²² -carati A, also -careyyaṃ. and -carayato once; — nahi for nati M, byanti and namati A, nati changed to na C. P. 116¹³ kilamante for kilante Mh, A once.—¹⁶ (*ūhanīti) ūhatīti A, ugghāṭīti M, udaghanīti C; the reading is uncertain. P. 117²⁶ yvāyaṃ for yvāssa Mh; — sotthiko C.—²⁶⁻⁷ Bu. gives a various reading to pītigamaniyo, but C only repeats the word; pītingam- A at the last two places.—²⁷ kumaggaṃ M.—²⁸ okañ-caraṃ A here, afterwards -cār-, okka- M (okacaraṃ Ma here, C throughout); — okkacārik- M, okacarikaṃ and -cariyā A partly (okacārik- C throughout). P. 118²⁰ (yaṃ bh. AM, cf. p. 46).

20.

P. 119¹³⁻⁴ ekodibhāvaṃ M, partly corr. so -dibhoti.—¹⁴ (*palag-) phalag- AMC.—¹⁶ abhinīhaneyya om. M (C=A); — -nivāreyya A (C=M): — -nivatteyya M (C=A). P. 120¹⁸ -saṇṭhānaṃ M (C=A).—²⁴ sanikaṃ M, AC partly; altogether there is equal authority for san- and saṇ-.—²⁷ thito M.—³⁰ olā-rikaṃ and sukhumaṃ are not repeated in A.—³⁶ dantebhi M always (-ehi AC always, but M is right, I ought to have written, as Bu. reads, dante 'bhidantam-ādhāya). P. 121⁶ gale vā for the first gahetvā M (elsewhere M agrees with A, cf. p. 242, l. 32 and sutta 85). P. 122² yaṃ sa vit- A.—³ vitakkissati M.—⁴ vivattayi M, cf. p. 12.—⁸ -saṇṭhāna- AMC, cf. p. 120, l. 18.

21.

P. 122¹² -phaggaṇ- MC, Aa mostly.—¹⁶ tena M. P. 123^{2,6} -tesīti Mb and M (C=A).—¹⁹⁻²¹ bhante ti M.—²⁵ tatra pi M, Aa mostly. P. 124^{18,25} me om. M.—¹⁹ catumahā- MC; — -ratho sudanto assa thito M.—²² -khināhatthena M.—²³ pi wanting in M at both places.—²⁶⁻³⁶ tumhe hi M. once corr. to t. pi.—³¹ manusso for puriso M.—³² ojaharapiyo tā chetvā ba- M. P. 125⁵ I should here prefer abbhuggato hoti.—¹⁴ mayham- ev' M.—¹⁸ bho for he AC; — Kāliti . . ayye ti M.—¹⁹ no for na A here; — khv- ayye kiñcīti M.—²⁰ pāpadāsi MC; — bhakuṭṭim C, bhāk- M.—²⁶ divātaraṃ yeva M (C=A), cf. l. 36. P. 126⁴ sīsaṃ dvedhā bhindi Ma, sīsaṃ te bhindissāmiti Mb.—⁵ Payoga-

siddhi quotes, either from memory or from some unknown text, bhinnena sisena paggharantena lohiteṇa paṭivissake ujjhāpesi; C confirms the reading of AM as regards the last two words.—⁸ nāma om. A.—⁹ -maṇā maṇ M.—⁹⁻¹⁰ sisam dvidhā bhinditam ti Ma, Mb as above.—¹¹ -gacchi M.—¹² M before anivātā adds, asoratā V. g. (borrowed, perhaps, from the com., where caṇḍī is explained by asoratā).—¹⁵ nam for na A (nam manāpā would seem preferable).—¹⁷ kho om. M.—²⁴ yeva garuṃ M.—²⁵⁻²⁸ dh. yeva apac. mānento pūjento M (borrowing, it seems, from DN. 26, C=A).—²⁶ M after bhikkhave adds, evam sikkhi-tabbam. P. 127² tatra pi vo bh. M.—¹² vikkhaṇeyya M.—¹⁸ apathaviṃ A.—³¹ mañjetthim M.—³² rūpaṃ pātu- M, A once.—³⁴ rūpāni M here (we should, perhaps, read so throughout). P. 128¹⁰ nu kho so M here.—¹⁸ Gaṅgānadisamena Mb.—²² chinna-passarā corr. to -sassarā A here. afterwards chinna-sar- (C=M); — -bhābhhar- Mh, -sambhar- Ma (C=A).—²⁶ sassaraṃ Ma.—²⁷ bhābhharāṃ Ma.—³² amuṃ for asu M. P. 129¹⁶ okkant- M (oka- AC). cf. p. 186, l. 13, p. 189, l. 26; — padus-AM, pados- C. cf. ll. cc.—¹⁷ -karo ti AM.

22.

Comp. p. 256, SN. XXI. 85, Vin. ii, pp. 25-6 and iv, pp. 133-5. P. 130³ gaudha- M.—⁹ uppannam hoti A here. —¹⁶ evam kho and evaṇ-ca kho for evam byā kho SN. l. c.; evam vyā kho ti evam viya kho C.—¹⁷ atha (wanting in Ma) te pi kho for atha kho te M.—²⁰ mā hevaṃ M once, māvuso . . evam avaca SN.—²² -yen' and -yena āvuso M.—²⁵ Cf. pp. 364-7, where the last three similes are wanting: — kaṅkhal- AN.V. viii. 6 in text and com.—³² tathēva taṃ SN.—³³ parāmāsā M (-massa A always, M partly, also SN. l. c.; parāmāsā ti ditthiparāmāsena C here, at sutta 136 parāmassāti with the same explanation; parāmāsā is not unlikely to be the reading of Bu., and we ought perhaps to read so).—³⁴ tathā 'han-taṃ instead of evam . . āvuso SN. l. c. P. 131¹ atha kho te bhikkhū M.—⁷ -mhā Ma.—²⁰ A here repeats mā . . avaca.—³⁷ āmaṇṇesitī M. P. 132¹² (kassa kho AMC, cfr. p. 258, l. 18).—¹⁴ A repeats antarāyikā before vuttā here and afterwards.—²³ (khan- AM throughout).—²⁶ us-mimkato AM (-i- C, cf. p. 258, l. 27). P. 133¹⁰ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹² kho for vo M.—¹⁹ taṇ-ca hi A.—³⁶ paṭini-vattitvā M. P. 134²⁷ jāneyy- A.—²⁸ (*vo) vā M, ce A.—²⁹ paṇāssu Mb; — vyattā C.—³⁶ na-tthi c' assa M, cf. p. 135, l. 3. —³⁷ santāriṇī A, ZZ mostly; — aparā paraṃ AMa, ZZ mostly, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 14; orā paraṃ Vin. i, p. 230. P. 135¹ ca om. M.—⁹ tassa om. Ma, tassa purisassa Mb.—¹⁰ bahupakāro M (hahuk- A Z' always).—¹³ uccāpetvā M.—²¹ ussāretvā M; —

(*uplāpetvā) upalāp- A, opilāp- M.—²⁵ A after bhikkhave adds dhammaṃ, M desitaṃ (read dhammaṃ desitaṃ?).—³⁴ yaṃ pi taṃ M. P. 136¹ thass- M.—³ -tavā kho A.—²⁰ ahu MC. P. 137¹ nāma-ssu, na-ssu M; the com. on Suttanip. 20 v. 4 from a similar text quotes, na bhavissāmi nāma so, vinassissāmi nāma so.—¹⁷ taṃ ca M.—²⁵ y' assa M, yaṃsaṃ, yasa, yaṃ A partly. P. 138⁶ -lahhhiyamāno A, also SN., AN.—⁹ na ca kho for nanāyaṃ M.—¹⁰ kevalo hi bhante parip- M. P. 139¹² pi nibbindati M.—²¹ -bhāvaṃkat- M almost constantly, -bhāvaṃgat- rarely and mostly corrected to -kat-. P. 140⁵ (ettha satto ti pi tathāgato ti adhippeto uttamapuggalo khīṇāsavo ti pi C; it here rather retains the original sense of 'such a one', cf. Suttanip. 30 vv. 13-24, and the other significations of tathāgata may have proceeded from texts like these).—⁶ -vijjo M, -vajjo A (-vejjo C repeatedly).—¹⁰ cāhaṃ AaM (yathā vāhaṃ bh. na iti yen' ev' ākārena ahaṃ na satta- vināsako C).—¹¹ (cāhaṃ AM; yathā vāhaṃ na vadāmīti yena vā- kārena (sic, yena c' ākārena or yen' ev' ākārena?) ahaṃ satta- vināsaṃ na paññāpemi, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yathā vāhaṃ na sattavināsako yathā ca na sattavināsaṃ paññāpemi, etc. C).—¹⁶ M after rosetti adds vihesenti, likewise at l. 25 viheseyyūṃ (C=A).—²³ tatra A here, cf. l. 32.—²⁴ sakkārā M.—³¹ (*tum- hākaṃ) tumhehi M, tumhe pi A.—³² (*no) me AM, cf. p. 273, l. 27. P. 141^{8,9} dah- M.—¹¹ evaṃ bh- AC (not Bu.).

23.

P. 142²⁰ dhūpāy- AZZ always, but Bu. explains it from dhūma.—³⁰ caṅka- M.—³¹ -vāro bh. M here. P. 143¹⁴ yathā ca te M.—³⁵ kā abhikkhaṇā M. P. 144¹ imassa catumahā- M (catumahāhh- or cā- M always).—² kāyass' etaṃ M (C=A).—⁵ -vicāreti M (which I ought to have adopted).—¹² -khaṇā ti M.

24.

P. 145¹⁴ -bhūmik- M, A except here, -bhūvakā C (-bhūmak- AN.VI.v. 12). P. 146² -tāṇi- A a few times at first, -tāni- corr. to -tānī- M.—¹⁰ anumassa anumassa M (C=A).—¹¹ eva nāma M.—¹² mayāṃ pi M.—¹³ samāgamāṃ gaccheyyāma M.—³⁷ ahosi M (C=A). P. 147⁹ (-vihāraṃ AMZZ; -vihāre DN. 16, p. 44 is probahly an error).—¹⁹ idaṃ āvuso ti M.—³⁷ Part of the following text is quoted by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 436. P. 148²⁶ paññap- M.—²⁷ paññapeyya at the second place M throughout.—³³ ce M.—³⁵ ten' āvuso A.—³⁶ pi idh' M, ZZ occasionally. P. 149³ -peyya Mb, also -pesi at l. 23.—⁶ nissajjeyya M here, afterwards nissajjeyya (read nissajjeyya? cf. l. 26).—¹⁴ -dvāraṃ

gataṃ A.—²³ kho 'haṃ M.—²⁶ nissajjīṃ M.—³⁶ -tthaṃ A at the first three places (-ā ti nissakkavacanam -etaṃ C). P. 150¹⁷ cetaṇḍa-kena Mb (C=AMa).—²⁷ vo for bho M.—³⁰ -bhāyeyya Mh (-seyya AMaCZZ). P. 151⁴ ubho pi M.

25.

P. 151²² -isum M mostly; — tatra M occasionally.—²⁴ amukas- M, at p. 156, l. 4 and afterwards it agrees with A. P. 152¹¹ -gamimsu and -gamaṃsu AM. P. 153² mucchitā A throughout.—¹⁵ sathā su Ma, sathā-ssu Mb.—¹⁶ -manto su and -mantā su Ma, -mantāssu Mb, -mantā su A except here, -mantā ti -mantā viya C; — parajānā M, here corrected, pariṇānā A once, parajānā ti yakkhā ime na migajātā ti C.—¹⁹ -vākuraḥi Ma (-ka- AMhC); — sampadesaṃ A (C=M).—²³ addasaṃsu M. P. 155³⁰ c' ettha A.—³⁴ -nānam -etaṃ M.—³⁶ tattha M here and afterwards. P. 156⁷ tathūpamaṃ C repeatedly.—²² Cf. p. 78.

26.

P. 160^{21, 23} āvuso om. A.—²³ dhammi(m) M, AZZ mostly, but dhammikāṃ kathāṃ is not unfrequent, though the other cases are always contracted.—²⁴ Dhamma- corr. to Damma- M (C=A). P. 161¹⁰ sukkhāpayamāno Ma (pubbāp- AMbC, ZZ always except at SN. I. 20, ed. Feer pp. 8, 10; pubbāp- is the reading of Bu.: pubbāpayamāno ti pubbabhāvaṃ gamayamāno, nirūḍakāni kurumāno sukkhāpayamāno ti attho).—²⁵ Bu. mentions two other readings, kāya nv-ettha and kāya no 'ttha, the latter of which, like kāya nu 'ttha, he explains to mean, katamāya nu kathāya sannisinā hāvatha.—²⁸ atha kho AM (without kho CZZ, also A elsewhere).—³² dhammiyā kathā vā corr. to dhammi-kathā vā M (C=A).—³⁴⁻⁵ anariyā ca p. ariyā ca p. A, but the reading of M is that of Bu. (uddesaṇukkamāṃ bhinditvā). P. 162⁵ dāsī- Mb.—⁶ -gavassa- M always.—⁸ gadhit- M always; cf. Mil. p. 401.—⁹ ajjhāp- M partly, DN. and SN. always, I believe, cf. Mil. l. c. (ajjhōp- MN. and AN. almost constantly, and this is the reading of Bu., who explains it by adhi-opanna; ajjhāp- has a different sense and requires an accusative).—²⁷ A here has a gap extending from h' ete to jānaṃ passaṃ p. 164, l. 10; Turnour's MS., from which Oldenberg, Buddha pp. 427-9, quotes a fragment of this sutta, has no doubt the same defect. P. 163²⁷ The following passage as far as p. 167, l. 8 is repeated at suttas 36, 85, 100 (A* M* mark the readings of AM at the four places); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 306 et seq.—²⁸ (susukāḷakeso ti suṭṭhu kāḷakeso C; Kacc. ed. Senart p. 328 explains it otherwise

and is confirmed by Lal. Vist. p. 258: *çigu: krshṇakeça:*, but on account of the plural at p. 463 I ought to have written, with Bu., *susukālakeso*.—²⁹ *-pitūnaṃ* M always.—³² *-kusalaṃ* g- M*, A once. P. 164⁴ *oṭṭhappa-* A partly.—⁵ *lapitālap-* A partly (*-talāp-* M*C).—¹⁴ *-sampajja viharāmiti paved-* M* or Mb*, also at p. 165, l. 34, A only here.—³⁰ *aham* wanting in AM here.—³² *-sīti* A, *-dhīti* M, cf. p. 166, l. 14 (*aham . . pavedemīti* AM at the other three places). P. 165⁵ *tvam* at both places A partly; also at p. 166, l. 25.—⁸ *saṃāno attano antev-* M* or Mb*; — *maṃ* wanting in A at two places; — *attanā* M* or Mb*, cf. Mil. p. 235.—¹⁴ *niḥbija* M*, A partly; *pakkāmiṃ* Ma*, A partly, *apakkāmiṃ* Mh*. cf. pp. 247, 515-21; Bu. seems to read *niḥbija* *pakk-*, and the reading of the text is perhaps a reminiscence from *niḥbijaṇṇapema Suttanip.* 28 v. 24.—¹⁸ *āvuso Rāma* M*.—³³ *Rāma* M*.—^{36, 37} *atthi* for *ahosi* M (not M*). P. 166¹¹ *Rāma* M*.—¹³⁻⁴ *āvuso imaṃ*, or *aham āvuso imaṃ . . pavedesīti*, or *aham āvuso Rāmo imaṃ . . demīti* A (once as in the text), *āvuso aham* (or *aham āvuso*, each reading twice) *imaṃ . . demīti* M*.—^{23, 24} *abhiññāsi* M*.—³⁷ *acelā. āvelā* for *Uruvelā* A at two places; — *senānigamo ti senāya nigamo . .*, *Senānigamo ti pi pātho*, *Senāni nāma Sujātāya pitā. tassa gāmo ti attho* C (the reading *Senāni-nigamo*, *Jāt. i*, p. 68, is unknown to Bu.); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 311. P. 167² *sandantaṃ* corr. to *sandatiṃ* M*, *sandati* A partly (from l. 5); — *setudak-* or *setavāluk-* for *setak-* M partly.—²⁸ (*vimutti* AMC, AZZ almost constantly in this phrase; Oldenberg l. c. quotes *cetovimutti*, cf. Vin. i, p. 11).—³⁰ To the following text there are several parallels extending as far as p. 173: *sutta* 85 (marked B), Vin. i, pp. 4-10 (N); or stopping at p. 169: DN. 14 (D, somewhat differently arranged), SN. VI. 1 (E). M* means the readings of M at both places, M² at the second.—³¹ *myāyaṃ* EN, M here (me *ayaṃ* ABD).—³³ *-samud-* ADE, AZZM often (*-sammud-* Bu.).—³⁵ *idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo* form a dvandva compound according to Bu.—³⁶ *sududdasaṃ* N here. P. 168³ *gāthāyo* ENM or Mb; — *paṭihaṃsu* AZZ almost always.—⁵ Bu. seems to read *pakāsitaṃ*.—⁶ *-buddho* ABMa*.—⁷ *-gāmi* NM* (once corrected; *-gāmiṃ* ti C).—⁸ *dakkhanti* NM*; — *tamokh-* NM² (*-kkh-* also C); — *āvutā* N, *āvutā* and *āvutā* M.—¹⁹ DEN, M here, after *karitvā* add, *dakkhiṇaṃ* (*-ṇa* M) *jānūmaṇḍalaṃ* (*jānu-DN*) *paṭhaviyaṃ* (*path-* M, *puthu-* D) *niḥantvā*; the phrase is wanting in ABM², and the omission may be peculiar to this *Nikāya*—²² *assavantā* ABCDE (a very common error, cf. Pali Misc. p. 70, where Dh. p. 387 is meant).—²⁵ Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 517; D omits the first stanza, and like N makes Brahma repeat his demand a second and third time.—²⁷ *avāpur'* AE (*apāp-* also C).—²⁹ *selo* ABCDE. P. 169¹ E omits this verse, but it is found at SN. XI. 17, with the reading *utthāhi*, and so has C.—³ *desetu* NM*.—⁹ *mutin-* AE; — *dvākāre* and *duviññāpaye* wanting in AB

at both places, also in E according to Burm. authority, Ma omits the former here, both at ll. 20-1 (not M²).—¹⁰ -dassāvino NM* (not E in the Copenhagen MS.).—¹³ -vaḍḍhāni NM (not M²); — anuggatāni C.—¹⁷ udakaṃ accugg- CE, M here; — ṭhitāni N, ṭhit- and ṭhitāni M, ṭṭhanti Ba, ṭhanti D (tiṭṭhanti ABbCE; read ṭhanti?).—²² disvāna for atha kho EN.—²³ ajjhabh- N.—²⁴ apārutāse tesāṃ B; — Brahme om. NM* (rightly, but cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 520-1).—³⁴ byatto NC, AM once. P. 170³⁻¹⁵ avoca M, also N has a sing. (-cum AB, cf. p. 210. l. 10, p. 497, l. 15, etc.). —²³ bahūpakārā NM² (C=ABMZZ): — kho ime M here.—³² pakkamiṃ A.—³³ ājivak- A twice, also M², partly corrected. P. 171³ Cf. Dh. v. 353.—⁷ Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 526-7; Mil. p. 235.—¹² andhibh- M*; — (*āhañchaṃ) āgacchaṃ C, āhaccaṃ A, agajum B, āhañcum Alwis, Buddh. Nirw. p. 133, āhañhi N, āhañña and ahañci M; cfr. Pali Misc. p. 74; — -dudrabh- NM*.—¹³ arahāsi B, arahasi anantajino ti anantajino ti (read si) bhavitum yutto C.—¹⁶ hupeyya pā āvuso and hupeyyā pāvuso M, hupeyya āvuso N. bhaveyya (sic) p' āvuso ti āvuso evam-pi nāma bhaveyya C (huveyya p' āvuso also quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 12 v. 5 and Alwis, Introd. p. 48).—¹⁷ okappetvā A; M² adds, jivhaṃ nillāletvā, cf. p. 109.—²² ayam kho āv- M*—²⁴ -ṭṭhātabbhaṃ B.—²⁶ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū NM².—³⁰ paññap- M*; — upaṭṭhap- M².—³¹ āvusavādena AC.—³⁴ -caratha N, M here; — ahaṃ for araham Ma here. cf. Jāt. i. p. 82. P. 172⁸ cariyāya N (iriy- ABCM*).—¹⁴⁻⁵ n' āvatto B partly, also M².—²⁹ B (not M²) before evam adds, Tatiyam-pi kho ahaṃ... viharissathāti.—³¹ vabbhāvitacimetanti corr. to vambhāvitametanti B, pabbhāvitametanti M. bhāsitametanti corr. to pabbhāvitametanti M², bhāsitam- (MSS. also abbhāsīt-, abbhāvit-) N, evarūpaṃ pabbhācitam-etan-ti etaṃ evarūpaṃ vākyabhedan-ti attho C. I preferred the reading of A under an impression that vi-abhi-ā-CI might possibly mean 'to disburden one's mind. to pronounce one's self', but with no great confidence in either the reading or my understanding of it. P. 173⁴ chabbaggā A, -ggiyā M (here with eva added). -ggā corr. to -ggiyā M² (-ggo B).—¹² -gamimsu C.—¹⁹ (*no) me A, nesaṃ M.—³¹ migo Ma, A here (mago MbC); — bandho M.—³³ ca pana ludde yenak. na M.—³⁵⁻⁶ ye hi keci M. P. 174⁷ ye keci M. P. 175¹² Pāsārāsī-suttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ, Ariyapariyesanā ti pi etass' eva nāmaṃ C.

27.

P. 175¹⁵ vaḷabhi- C, vaḷavābhi- M always.—¹⁷ (Pilotikā ti evam itthilingavohārasena laddhanāmaṃ paribbājakaṃ C).—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ito 'ham-bho AN. V. xx. 4.—²² maññe ti Ma, AN. l. c.—

²³⁻²⁷ ko ca wanting in M (AC=AN).—³⁰ abhippasanno hotīti ko cāham bho samaṇe G. evaṃ abhippasanno ti M. P. 176⁷ A similar passage occurs at sutta 89 (B, M²).—⁸ -rūpe te bhindantā MM².—²¹ kuto tassa M here, kuto vādam BM². P. 177¹³ -am yeva M, without yeva BM².—¹⁴ pabbajeti upasampādeti A; — tattha for tatbā AM.—¹⁵ pabbajitā AMM²; — (*eke) eko A, wanting in MBM² (elsewhere in the sing. always eko vūpa-kattho).—²⁰ anassāma for panass- B, byapanass- MM².—²¹⁻² samaṇā 'mhāti . . brāhmaṇā 'mhāti Mb²; — -imhā, 'mhā M², B partly, AMa once.—³⁷ eva ca nāma Aa, cf. p. 146, l. 11, p. 228, l. 17. P. 178⁶ Pilotika A.—¹⁹ -pādā M.—²² (nisev- AMC, read nives-?).—²⁴ -kaḷārīkā M (C=A).—³⁰ -kāṇerukā M (C=A).—³⁶ tiṭṭhantaṃ M.—³⁷ ayañ-ca so A, ayam-eva so M (ayam va so explained by ayam-eva so C). P. 179⁷⁻⁸ According to Bu. the comma should be put, not before kevala-, but after parisuddham; comp. however l. 14 and especially p. 213, l. 3.—²⁸ anācārī M always (ārā- ACZZ, Bu).—³⁴ samaggarāmo ti pi pālī C. P. 180¹¹ -kumārīkā- M or Mb, -kumārī- M or Ma partly (C=A).—¹² dāsī- Mb always.—¹⁴ -gavassa- M always.—¹⁶ -pabina- M always, partly corrected.—¹⁸ -sāviyogā M always.—¹⁹ Bu. no doubt read -bandha-: Bandho ti rajjubandbanādībi bandbanam, and cf. pp. 115, 449, but AMZZ always have -bandbana- in this compound; — -mosā and -māsā A partly.—²⁰ -hāriyena A occasionally.—^{21.25} so yena Mb always, also DN., A scarcely ever; — yena ca for yen' eva M mostly, also at l. 22. P. 181³⁰ -gataṇṇ- AC, but explained by āraṇṇ-.

28.

P. 184²⁶ jaṅgalānaṃ M, paṇḍalānaṃ A (-gam- C, ZZ mostly; cf. Jāt. 451 v. 3).—²⁸ mahattena Ma (C=AMb). P. 185⁴ Cf. notes on p. 48.—³⁴ kbv-assa M. P. 186⁴ vimuccati for adhim- AZZ almost always (C=M).—¹¹ -pame ovāde M; cf. p. 129, l. 15.—¹³ okkant- M here, A at p. 189.—¹⁴ sāsanam-karo M. P. 187¹⁷ Cf. AN.VII.vii.2.—¹⁸ oggacch- M (C=A).—³³ addha- M.—³⁴ jāṇukam- M.—³⁶ -pabbam A. P. 188⁷ -tapati A, also at sutta 140; cf. p. 422, l. 18; — jariyati A, jira-yati M, janīyati A at s. 140, cf. p. 422 (jiriyati C).—⁸ asitaṃ pitaṃ, etc. M (C=A).—¹⁷ dahati M.—¹⁸ janapadapadesam-pi ḍ. wanting in A.—¹⁹ pathantaṃ M (C=A).—²² -dadallena A, -uḷena M (-uḷena C, cf. AN.VII.v.6).—³⁰ iti yaṃ M, s. 140, ti yaṃ A. iti cā yaṃ A at p. 422. l. 31, yaṃ without iti M at that place (I now consider iti yaṃ the right reading). P. 189⁵ ossāvane A, osavane M (ossavane C twice). P. 190¹⁶ mattikañ-ca p. tiṇaṇ-ca p. M, and thus quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 2 v. 2

{C=A).—¹⁷ tveva MC.—²¹ āpathaṃ A twice. āpātaṃ A twice, M once; — gacch- AM once or twice (āgacch- ZZ and other MSS. almost always).—³⁵ evaṃ hi kira imesaṃ M. P. 191³⁷ -hatthi-padasuttaṃ A, C once.

29.

P. 192¹² asmi lābhasakkārasilokavā M, also at p. 200, l. 11. —²² tathā pāyaṃ M, also at the following sutta (cf. upāta for ūhata Therag. ed. Oldenberg v. 675), tathā bhayaṃ, tathā ayaṃ, tathā vāyaṃ, tathāyaṃ A, cf. p. 198, l. 27, where A has the right reading. P. 194³² pakkamanto M here and afterwards, A once.—³⁶ A has a gap from na majjati (cf. l. 16) to -silokena at p. 196, l. 14. P. 196^{29,30} asamaya- M. P. 197³³ Bu. seems to read, etaṃ sāraṃ etaṃ pariyosānaṃ.

30.

P. 198³ Pingalikoccho A (-la- MC. A once).—¹⁰ -kambalo M and the Burmese generally. A here, cf. p. 250 and sutta 77 (-li C, and the Singhalese mostly); — Belatṭhi- AZZ always (Belatṭha- M always, also C, explained by -tṭhassa).—¹¹⁻² abhiññāmsu . . na abhiññāmsu M.—²⁷ tathā pāyaṃ M, cf. p. 192, l. 22.—³¹ pakkamanto M throughout, A at the first four places.—³³ seyyathā vā Ma. P. 200³ kulaputto for puggalo M here.—¹¹ Cf. p. 192, l. 12.—¹⁹ (pakkamanto AM here and afterwards, except A at p. 201, l. 33, and it may be right in these cases). P. 205⁸ kho wanting in nearly all the parallels; M abridges.—¹¹ Opama-dhammavaggo tatiyo M.

31.

P. 205¹⁵ Nātike Ma, Ñātike Mb (Nādi- AC. DN.. AN., Nāti- SN. once, otherwise Ñāti-. and so has Vin.).—¹⁷ Kimil- M.—²¹ mā mahāsamāna M (C=A).—²⁵⁻⁶ āvuso . . mā vāresi M. P. 206³ pañña- M.—⁴ -tṭhap- M.—⁵ kho bhagavā om. M, also A except here; perhaps wrongly inserted from the different phrase at p. 109, l. 5, etc.—²⁹ kāyo C, and Bu. seems to have read so. P. 207²¹ sac' assa M.—²² (hatthavikārenāti hatthasaññāya, te kira . . aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ hatthavikārena āmantenti C); — -vilanghakena A always. C here, Vin. i, p. 157, etc. (-langakena M, C at sutta 125; from vilagna, I suppose).—²²⁻³ upatṭhapema A at sutta 128, utṭhapema C, upatṭhāpeti (cf. l. 21) AMa (upatṭhāpema Mb. Vin. i,

p. 352).—²⁴ -rattikaṃ AM, cf. s. 128 and Vin. l. c.—²⁹ Bu. read alamariyaviseso (=ariyabhāvakaraṇasamattho viseso) except at p. 209, l. 19; AM add nānadassana throughout, except A at p. 209, l. 16.—³¹ yāvad-eva M, AZZ always (yāvad-e ti yāvad-eva C, cf. pp. 482, 494). P. 209²⁴ honti wanting in AM; cf. p. 160, l. 10, p. 175, l. 4, etc.—²⁶ imamhā M.—³⁰ M repeats phāsuvi-hāro before na.—³⁶ (*anusamāyāyivā) anusamsāvetvā AbMb, -sam-sācetvā Aa, -samsāmetvā C (=anugantvā), anuyāsi Ma; the reading is uncertain. P. 210³ -imhā M.—⁵ pakāsetitī M.—¹³ Parajāno ti tass' eva yakkhassa nāmaṃ C, cf. p. 153, l. 16.—¹⁶ suladdhā A mostly.—²⁵ cātumahār- M always.—²⁷ -vattidevā M (-vatti d. ZZ oftener than -vattino d.).—³² M after khaṇena adds, tena layena, cf. Vin. i, p. 12; — samviditā M.—³³ evam - etaṃ D. not repeated in A. P. 211¹⁶⁻⁷ sabbe pi ce M except once.—³⁰ yāva ete M.

32.

P. 212²⁰ āyasmanto for amū M.—²¹ ten' upasāṅkamanti dh-Mb.—³⁰ -do svāgataṃ M, cf. pp. 216, 514 (svāgataṃ M always). P. 213³ (sāthā sabyañjanā M always, also A except once or twice, -ā -ā or -am -am ZZ, also Vin., see ii, p. 363).—⁴ -rūp' assa Ma.—⁷ appabandhehi C, anuppabandh- M. P. 214²⁶ dhammiyā Ma.—²⁷ pavattinī M (C=A). P. 215³ -tikasam- M.—⁸ -naṃ karaṇḍako A (ZZ=M). P. 216⁵ sampavāyanti A here.—¹⁸ bahussuto hoti AMb (from l. 8). cf. l. 35 and the following parallels. P. 219³² me anu- M.—³⁴ bhikkhū for āyasmanto M.

33.

P. 220³ -te ti kho te A.—⁵ The following passage recurs at AN. XI. ii. 7; iii. 1 (B).—⁶ -kātuṃ MC.—⁸ asādikaṃ M, asāt- C; — sādetaṃ M or Mb, sāto Ma partly, sāto or sāvetā A (sātetā BC, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64).—¹¹ -nāyikā A partly. P. 221²⁴ kv-attho B here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M here. P. 222³ abhihaṭaṃ and -haṭaṃ M.—⁴ -kkhārena B.—¹¹ -tthap- M partly.

34.

P. 225² Ukkā- and Ukka- C, Ukkāvalāyaṃ A (-cel- Bu).—⁶ -pekkhitvā C, A partly.—¹⁰ āmaṇḍaliṃ katvā C.—¹⁸⁻²⁰ na tesam ye.. -rattaṃ hitāya sukhāya A.—²⁷ -gāvo Ma, -gāvo and -gāve C (read -gave? cf. p. 226, l. 16).—³¹ kisābalake M (C=A, but Bu. rather seems to read kisā-). P. 226^{11,16} te om. AMa.—

¹⁵ gamissati for gatā A (C=M).—¹⁶ -gāvo Ma. P. 227⁶ vatvā ca M.—⁸ paramloko A.—¹³ bhotha A; — pattetha M, patthethāti.. patt' atthāti pi pāṭho C.

35.

P. 227¹⁷ Nigaṇṭhiputto C throughout. also A from p. 229, l. 18, at first corrected to -ṭha-; cf. p. 237.—²¹ api ca M.—²⁴ thunām pāham M, also at p. 233.—²⁵ so pi..-raddho M at both places. P. 228⁷ -bhāgi M mostly, here corrected to -gā.—⁸ (-vessana AMZZ and other MSS.; cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154, where Mason reads -ana).—¹³ viññāṇam anattam AM here, A also at p. 230.—¹⁹ sam-āgamam gacch- M.—²⁵ abhikk. bh. L. not repeated in A.—²⁶ For the following passage cf. p. 374.—²⁷ 'ssa me om. M.—³³ -kāro M almost always. P. 229¹ thālam M (vālam AC, =surā-parissāvanathavikam); — nicchaveyya and nicchāveṣṣāmi A (meaning -echāt-), niccoteyya and niccoteṣṣāmi M (nicchād- C); in a similar context SN. XXI. 102 and AN. VI. v. 11 have nicchedeti and nipphoṭeti.—⁴ ogāhetvā M, ogahetvā A almost always (ogāhitvā AM at p. 76, l. 35); — sāṇa- M, -dhopikam A (saṇadhovikam C).—⁶ kiḷassāmi M (meaning kiḷess-?).—⁸ tatth' M.—¹³ so or yo is added in AM after -putto (C as in the text, and Bu. no doubt read so).—²⁰ so om. M.—²¹ esa A (C=M).—³⁶ kiñcid-AMC (kañcid-eva desam ZZ mostly, A at sutta 144; cf. p. 251. l. 25). P. 230¹ (yadākaṅkhasi=yadi āk. or yaṁ āk. C)—¹⁶ pi wanting in Mb, vā in Ma.—²⁹ hi kho bho M (C=A). P. 231¹⁻² mud-dhābhisittassa M.—⁵ Vedehi- Mb.—¹⁶⁻⁷ vattitum -arahatīti M.—²⁷ kho for koci M.—²⁹ muddham phāl- A.—³⁰ (ayasam AM, DN.; elsewhere āyas-).—³⁵ phāliss- M.—³⁶ S. -putto ca M. P. 232¹ -ṇagavesi C throughout.—⁷ manasikarohi wanting in A throughout; cf. pp. 376-7.—¹¹⁻¹⁷ tassam (once changed to tissam) -āyam M. P. 233¹⁴ M adds, Tam kim-maññasi A.: Nānu tvaṁ evaṁ sante dukkham allīno.. attā ti samanupassasīti. Kim hi no siyā bho G., evam-etaṁ bho Gotamāti.—¹⁸ űjunavam A, also AN. IV. xx. 6, ujukam navam SN. XXI. 95, XXXIV. 232; — akakkukaj- A, akukkaj- C, SN. once, akukkujjakaj- M, akukkuccakaj- AN. l. c. (in text and com., and at that place Bu. read so, but not here); — mūlam AM here (mūle ZZ almost always).—¹⁹ chinditvā A (chetvā MZZ).—²⁶ api ca Mb, cf. p. 227.—³² pana Aggi- M.—³³ nalāṭa-mukkhāni M (-mukkāni?).—³⁴ -saṅgā nibhinditvā M.—³⁵ sedā C, cf. l. 29; — iti so M. P. 234³ Dumukh- M (C=A).—¹⁸ pubhe va A, cf. SN. IV. 24 —²⁰ kānici not repeated in M and cancelled by the corrector; — sabbāni tāni M (I ought to have written so; it is the reading of the Copenhagen MS. at SN. l. c., Feer p. 123 omits tāni).—³⁰ ca om. A.—³⁶ n' eso me attā M partly. P.

235¹² idha M.—²⁷ tīhi 'nuttar- A. P. 236³ hatthim pahhinnaṃ MC.—⁵ The second clause, Siyā hi bho G.jalantaṃ . . , is the third in A (C=M).—¹⁸ yena wanting in A.—³⁰ -tappetvā sampavāretvā MaC.—³¹ onittapattapānin-ti pi pātho C.—³⁴ puññaṃ-ca om. A (C=M); — puññaṃbhi A, -amhi C (explained by vipākakkhandhānaṃ parivāro) -maha ca Ma, -mahiṇ-ca Mh.

36.

P. 237⁷ nivāsetvā for sunivattho hoti A.—⁹ Nigaṇṭhi- A.—²⁶⁻⁷ urukkhamhho Mh, uruthambho Ma, urakkh- A here (ūrukk- C). —²⁷ (*phal-) phāl- AM.—²⁹⁻³⁰ kāyavasāṃ A, khayamvayaṃ C. P. 238⁵ cittavaso kāyo A; — cittavasena A.—¹³ Paccho Kiccho A; Saṃkiccho AM (Vaccho Kiso MC; -kicco C; cf. p. 524).—¹⁴ Ct. p. 77.—³³ imaṃ for imehi A; — balaṃ wanting in AC. P. 239² -yāti M (C=A).—²⁹ na for no M; — ca āpajjati M. P. 240⁶ ca hoti hh. M.—¹² na hi M.—²⁹ For the following passage as far as p. 247, l. 16, comp. suttas 85 and 100 (BD, NO); cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 309-311; — upamāyo Oa, cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154. —³¹ allakaṭṭhaṃ Oh; — sassinehaṃ B.—³³ dhātuṃ for pātu MNO. —³⁵ -manthanto B, -matthanto MNO.—³⁶ h' etaṃ DNā. P. 241³ kāyena c' eva cittaṇa ca MNO, partly by second hand.—⁵ -sineho A here.—⁷ tippā (changed to tihhā) kharā MNO.—⁸ te nāpadass-ABD partly.—²⁶ kāyena hi kho kā- D, kāyehi na kho A, kāyena — pe — kā- B, MNO as at l. 3.—²⁷ vūpakatṭhā ABDMaN (I ought no doubt here to have written, kāyena hi kho kāmehi vūpakatṭhā). P. 242²⁴ Cf. note on p. 120, l. 36.—²⁵ -nigaṇh-BDM partly; — -nipi- B.—³³ kho for kho me all the MSS. occasionally. P. 243¹ dukkhapa- B.—⁵ appāṇa- Mh; -kaṃ yeva jh. MO; cf. Lal. Vist. p. 314 et seq.—⁶ -ruddhiṃ AMONa. —⁸ -rundesu D, also B except here; — nikkhantānaṃ B.—²³ ūhanti A, gahananti and vāhananti B, ohananti Oa, uhananti MhOb, duhananti Na, upahananti Ma (also SN. XXXIV. 86), dupahananti Nh (ūhananti D, also A elsewhere). P. 244¹ sisavedhaṃ changed to -veṭaṃ N, -vedaṃ Ob, sisathaṃ Ma, -veṭhanā C. -vekhaṃ D, sisācekaṃ B (-veṭhaṃ AMhOa).—¹⁵ -vikattanena B, ZZ mostly.—²⁸ dāho D.—²⁹ -bāhusu D. P. 245⁵ tv-ev' eso C; cf. Jāt. i, p. 67.—¹³ ajjukāṃ B, apidukkhaṃ D, ajjajjitāṃ Ma, ajjajjaddhakaṃ Mh, ajjajjitāṃ Mc (Mb adds āhārupacchedāya), ajjadatāṃ Na, ajajjitāṃ āhārupacchedāya Nh, āhārupacchedāya Oa, ajajji Ob (ajjaddhukaṃ A, ajjaddhukan-ti ahhojanaṃ C; the Burmese readings may represent *ajjaddhikaṃ, cf. S. jagdhi. hut ajaddhu is used elsewhere).—¹⁵ mam' assa MNO.—¹⁸ thokathokaṃ B.—¹⁹ kālayūsaṃ for kaḷāy- BD.—²⁶ For this passage cf. notes on p. 80. P. 246¹⁷ maggura- AB, A also at sutta 80 (cf. Abhidh.), otherwise I have only met with

maṅg-; maṅguracchavīti maṅguramacchachavi C.—²² vediy- D; — etaparamaṃ MaNaOa.—²²⁻³ na ito B.—²⁵ vediy- BNO, vediyaṃti D.—³⁵ -hāritā M, -haratā D, -harati B, -harattā A, -harittā C (-haritā NO).—³⁶ -sārī DNO, -sārīm C, -sirīm B (-sārī AM); — es' eva MO, eveva B, eso maggo N (eso va AD). P. 247⁷ -mānapatta- MN.—¹⁰ me for maṃ BMOB (maṃ ADNOa).—¹¹ pañcavaggiyā bh. NOB, M once.—¹² kho for the first no Nb; — tam kho no Ob.—¹⁴ kho for me A; — nibbijja ACMNO (nibbijjā BD, cf. p. 165, l. 14).—¹⁷ āharitvā DMNO, āhārito A (āhāretvā B).—³⁶ Cf. pp. 22-3. P. 249²⁴ desitā A.—²⁵ ekam-eva ārabha A.—³⁰ sannisāremi M, sannisidāpemi A (sannisād- C).—³¹ niccakkappaṃ not repeated in AM (C as in the text)—³² tathāgatassa for yathā tam A here.—³³ -ti kho pana M; — bhavaṃ bho Gotamo A; — supittā C, suvittā A.—³³⁻⁴ abhijānāmi 'haṃ A (C=M; this passage is quoted at several places, partly with the reading -jānāmi kho panāhaṃ).—³⁶ okkamittā A; — evaṃ A, evaṃ tam Mb.—³⁷ kho om. A. P. 250² yathā ca sammūḷho A. yathā tam s. ca M.—⁴ bho Gotamāti A.—⁶ A before yassa inserts, Kathā- ca A. sammūḷho hoti.—⁷ te ought perhaps to be added before or after appahinā and pahinā; cf. pp. 331, 464.—¹³ ye om. M here.—¹⁶ -kacchinno M constantly (-kacch- A always).—²⁷ -bhitattā A here.—²⁸ aññena A.—³⁰ patvā- AMac here, M at p. 251 (pā-ZZMb, A mostly).—³⁴ Makkhali AM; — Ajita A.—³⁵ (-kambalaṃ AM. cf. p. 198, l. 10).

37.

P. 251²⁵ (*kañci) kiñci MC, kicce A; a very frequent error, cf. p. 229, l. 36, p. 266, l. 28, etc.—³⁰ na ca kiñci C, also A except here. P. 252⁷ eva A.—¹⁹ parivāreti AC.—²² paṭipā-MC.—³² vo for te Mb. P. 253⁴ devā vijiniṃsu A.—⁵ devāsura for tam M.—⁷ pana om. M.—⁷⁻⁸ ekasataniyyuham atthi M, ekāsa-nam niyyusataṃ A (read ekasatam niyyūhasatam? Cf. p. 398. l. 5, SN. IV. 25).—¹⁰ kho for no M.—¹⁵ purekkhitvā M.—¹⁸ ottappa-mānā AM.—¹⁹ sakasakaṃ A.—²⁰ ottappati M (-tapa- AZZ, the Singh. mostly).—²⁸ sobhati M.—³⁰ (ditthā AM. cf. dattā AN. IV. iii. 4) —³¹ M after bho inserts yathāvatato: something seems to be wanting, but this supplement is scarcely correct.—³⁴ Sakko for yakkho AC.—³⁶ abhisaukhāresi M (C=A). P. 254² -cittā ahesuṃ A (C=M).—⁹ vo for te M. P. 255⁸ so Bh. satthā om. A; — mēso C.—⁹ lābhā vata mārisa suladdham mārisa M.—¹⁰ āhū A (C=M); — so om. C.—¹⁶ āhu nam űeva A, ahureññatarassa Ma, ahureññataraññatarassa Mb; a quotation in the com. on sutta 23 has, ahu tam yeva.. abhāsittāti. The phrase ahu tam yeva may possibly mean 'some time ago': there is no

parallel, and C is silent.—¹⁷ abhāsītā Ma, -sittā Mb (abhāsītthāti A and the quotation mentioned just now; read bhāsītā?). P. 256⁶ abhāsītthā A, -sittā Mb (bhāsītā Ma).

38.

P. 256³¹ -yena āvuso M. P. 257⁵ -masā M, cf. p. 130, l. 33. —⁸ atha kho te hikkhū yena M. P. 258¹⁶ Cf. p. 8, l. 24; the omission of attā is confirmed by C, and Bu. seems to read as in the text; — vade A; — vadeyyo AC.—¹⁷ kammānaṃ wanting in A (C=M).—¹⁸ kassa kho Mac (C=AMb, cf. p. 132, l. 12).—²⁶ n' ayaṃ A.—²⁷ usminkato M.—³⁴ kho wanting in A. P. 259³ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹³ yaṃ yad-AMb partly.—¹⁴ viññānaṃ viññānaṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ M, also at l. 33, and so throughout -aṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ.—²⁵ jalati aggi tveva saṅkhyāṃ M. P. 260⁷ Cf. Jāt. iv, p. 267, l. 1.—¹¹ no sūti MbC, A here; — kaṅkhato M.—¹⁷⁻²² Tadāhār-.. evaṃ-bhante om. A.—²³ nibbicik- M.—³⁴ (dhanāy- AM, Ma at the second place seems to have vanāy-; vanāyethāti dhanāṃ viya icchantā gedhaṃ āpajjeyyātha C; vanāy- is quoted in the com. on sutta 22 and also occurs at SN. XXII. 2); — api nu me tumhe M. P. 261⁸ tatiyo A. cf. p. 48, l. 6. P. 262³⁷ iti om. M. P. 265¹ -mhā M or Ma.—⁷ paṭidhāv- M.—²¹ no om. M.—²⁸ vadeyyāthāti Mb. —³⁵ Cf. Mil. p. 123; gabbhavokk- A here, gabbhassa okkanti and avakkanti C.—³⁶ A quotation in the AN. com. inserts kamesaṃ tippaṃ before idha, and has gabbhassa avakkanti. P. 266³ yato kho M.—⁸ garubbhāraṃ M, Aa here.—¹⁴ vaṅkaṃ AC (kīlāpanakāni bhavanti seyyathidaṃ .. dhanukaṃ tehi kīlāti AN. X. x. 9).—¹⁵ cingū- A.—^{23,24} rūpe om. AMa, also at p. 270.—²⁷ -virodhasamā- Ma, A once, cf. p. 270, l. 13 (-virodhan-ti C).—²⁸ (*kañci) kiñci AM throughout, cf. p. 251, l. 25. P. 267¹³ Cf. p. 179 et seq. P. 270¹⁴ vediyati A here.—³⁷ pana om. A. P. 271¹ -paṭivi- A, -vi- and -paṭi- C.—² -muttaṇ-ti Ma.

39.

P. 271¹¹ puṭṭhā samaṇā 'mhā samaṇā 'mhā ti M.—¹⁵ sandhā for saccā A, avañjhā M, cf. p. 281.—¹⁷ -parikkhāre A, cf. l. c. and p. 33.—¹⁹ sa-udayā A (-drayā MC; I ought to have followed A, though it is rarely written so; the error arose from dukkhu-draya, etc.).—²⁹ (*sati) ssati AM throughout. P. 272¹ na-cchiddavā A throughout. P. 273¹⁹ 'mhā Mb, A partly, samā Ma, A omits it at the first two places.—²³ -taṇṇu C, A here; — āhariss- A.—²⁷ na-v-uppād- A (na upp- MZZ, A partly); — yatrā M.—³⁷ -dhiss- A. P. 275⁸ There are parallels to these

similes at suttas 2, 10, 13 of DN. (marked BDE. cf. Grimblot pp. 137-52).—⁹⁻¹³ *sāmpajjeyyūṃ*.—*jjimsu* M.—¹¹ *dārabh-* M:—*kho* om. M.—¹³ *so 'haṃ* BDE, *so kho ahaṃ* M.—¹⁶ *-gaccheyya* AM (*-gacche* BDE, C twice).—¹⁷ *na chā-* M.—²⁶ *bandho* M.—²⁷ *abbhayena* M (meaning *abbayena*); — *koci* A here (*kiñci* MCBDE, perhaps also Bu.; if so, this confusion of *vyaya* and *vayas* is old).—²⁹ *tambā bandhā* M here.—³⁰ *na c' atthi kiñci* E.—³⁵ *bhuñj-* ABDE (*bhuj-* MC).—³⁷ *vimutto* M. P. 276⁴⁻⁸ BDE differ from our text.—¹⁵ *evam-eva* *kho bh.* BDEa.—²⁰ There are many parallels to the following text, especially in DN.—²¹ *-sanneti*, *-sanneyya* M or Mb.—²³ *apphutaṃ* M (*-taṃ* AZZ).—²⁶ *-deyya* A, *-teyya* or *-deyya* ZZ partly; — *sahassa* changed to *sahāssa* A, *sā h' assa* ZZ once, *sā 'yaṃ nhān-* M; — *sineh-* ZZ once or twice.—²⁷ *puṭṭhā* AC. ZZ with few exceptions (*phuṭā* M, *puṭā* or *phuṭā* ZZ partly; *phuṭṭha* or *puṭṭha* for *phuṭā* is a very frequent error in Singb. MSS. cf. Dh. v. 218. Suttanip. p. 122. etc.): — *pagghariṇi* M. P. 277¹ *-todako* Ca, ZZ partly: — *udakassa* M, ZZ partly.—⁴ *na* om. M. ZZ mostly, *devo na* *ca* A, *na kālena* or *na sammā* ZZ partly.—⁵ *anuppajjeyya* A (*-veccheyya* ZZ), *nānuppavaccheyya* MCB (read, *devo ca k. k. s. dh. nānuppavaccheyya*?).—²⁰ Cf. p. 169.—²³ *ca aggā* M, ZZ once.—^{23, 24} *-santāni* A, ZZ mostly, *-sandāni* Ma (*-sann-* Mb, ZZ twice).—²⁴ *ayaṃ* for *nāssa* A. *nāyaṃ* ZZ once (read *nāssam*?).—³⁷ *assa* om. M, also at the next line. P. 278²⁰ The following similes recur at sutta 77 (B) and DN. 2, 10 (DE).—¹² *so puriso* M.—²⁴ *āgacchīm* ADE once, *agacch-* and *āgacch-* M (*-ñch-* B twice, ADE once). P. 279¹² *pi* for *p' assu* M, also at s. 77; DE bere differ.—³⁴ *sippika-* M.—³⁵ *sakkara-* A. P. 280² A after *bhikkhu* adds, *āsavānaṃ kh. cittaṃ abhininnāmeti so*.—⁹ *ti* for *iti* M (C=A).—¹⁰ *sotthi-* A Ma.

40.

P. 281⁶ *putṭhā samaṇā samaṇā 'mhā ti* M, cf. p. 271.—¹⁰ *avañjhā* for *saccā* M, cf. l. c.—¹⁴ *udrāyā* M, *-udayā* A, cf. l. c.—¹⁹ *palā-* M.—²¹ *macchariya* *ssa* *macch-* AMb.—²³ (*-ditṭhissa* AM here, afterwards *-ikassa*: ZZ have both forms).—²⁸ *maṭaraj-* A. *mataj-* M, (*maṭaj-* C); — *ubhodbāraṃ* M.—³⁴ *-rohanassa* M (C=A).—³⁵ *-rohanamatt-* M. P. 282⁵ *-jjhāyik-* M partly.—⁶ *jaṭilassa* Mb bere, A once.—¹⁵ *-kattaṃ c' eva* M, also at l. 35. *-kamattam-* *eva* A bere.—²⁸ *-rohanassa* Mb.—³⁵ *jaṭilamatt-* A. P. 283⁵ *-ditṭhikāṃ* M here.—¹⁷ *āpāyikaṭṭhān-* A here.—¹⁹ *-eh' imehi* M.—²⁰ *vimuttam-att. samanup.* wanting in M, also the corresponding phrase at l. 22.—³⁷ *-dikā* A, at the first place also Ma; — *setadakā* for *setakā* M, cf. p. 76, l. 28. P. 284¹³⁻¹⁸ *tam-abam* for *ajjb. vūp.* M.

41.

P. 285³ mahā for Kosalānam A, cf. p. 400.—⁴ The following text is nearly identical with the next sutta, the readings of which are marked B and O.—⁵ Sākya- Mb constantly. P. 286¹⁰ There are in MN. and AN. several parallels to what follows as far as p. 288, l. 34;—tividhā ZZ partly (-am ABMO).—¹⁵ luddo dāruṇo loh- MO.—¹⁶ sabbapāṇabh- MO, ZZ partly.—¹⁸ tam om. ABZZ, cf. p. 287, l. 31.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ mātāpīturakkh- wanting in AB, in Ma once, in ZZ almost always, likewise at p. 287.—²¹ mālagula- and mālagula- M (O abridges; -guna- ABCZZ).—²⁵ sabhaggato MO.—²⁶ parisaggato M, A once.—²⁷ etaṃ bho corr. to ehi bho M, hambho and ehimbho ZZ once or twice, cf. p. 288, l. 5 (evaṃ bho ABCZZ. read eh' ambho?).—²⁸ so āha ajānam vā ahaṃ jān- M, with ahaṃ for āha in the sequel, likewise at p. 288.—³¹ kiñcakkh- Mb, ZZ rarely.—³⁴ bhedakā M (meaning -o?).—³⁵ -karaṇi- AB, ZZ partly.—³⁶ kaṇḍakā changed to gaṇḍ- for aṇḍ- MO (C=ABZZ). P. 287³ -vatīvāc- ZZ partly;—bhāsītā hoti Mb, also at p. 288, and so the AN. parallels.—⁷ iti for idha B.—⁸ abhiijhitā AB (-ātā MC, ZZ with a single exception).—⁹ vatā all the MSS., except A at both places and B once;—mam' MO.—¹² -ditthiko kho M here, AN. at both places.—¹⁴ sukatadukkaṭṭ- M.—¹⁵ paraloko BM, ZZ occasionally.—³¹ tam wanting in B, in ZZ partly.—³² Several MSS. have adinnam for nādinnaṃ, and they do not all add na before ādātā.—³⁶ -su cār. anāpanno M. -su cār. anāpajjitā (corr. to n' āpajjitā) O, -su cār. na āpajjitā ZZ once. P. 288⁵ ehi bho M, ZZ once corr. from evam- bho. P. 289² -sālānam vā AO throughout, B mostly.—¹⁹ Subhānam devānam om. ABO (C=M)—²¹ -kiṇṇakānam A, cf. p. 2, l. 19.—²³ -niṭṭhakānam A. P. 290¹⁰ -petam BaMO, ZZ occasionally.

42.

For the readings see the notes on sutta 41.

43.

P. 292³ -koṭṭhiko M. A once (-koṭṭhito ZZ, rarely -koddhito, -koṭṭito).—⁸ duppaṇṇo not repeated in Ma, and so in the sequel the repetitions are mostly omitted in M or Ma, occasionally in A or Aa.—¹⁰ kiñ- ca na M.—¹⁵ sādhu āv- A.—¹⁸ āvuso Sāriputta p. A here.—³⁰ labhetha M partly.—³⁴ yā A, also at p. 293, l. 25.—³⁵ c' āvuso AM at both places (h' āvuso C). P. 293¹⁶ nīlam- pi C.—¹⁷ lohitam- pi A.—³⁰ nissattatthēna āvuso A here.—³⁷ abhiññāthā parīññāthā M (C=A). P. 294¹² pañcah' M.—²⁷

vuccati M.—²⁸ katiāṅgak- M.—³⁰⁻¹ vitakkā ca vattanti vicārā ca A (C=M). P. 295¹¹ -bhontīti AM, at l. 17 AMa.—²³⁻⁴ āyūṃ pan' M. āyūṃ-pan' A.—²⁷ āyūṃ AM here.—²⁸ pana for kho M (a few parallels have ca pana).—³¹ tena āvuso . . karissāma A; —pimih' A, midh' M. cf. p. 148.—³⁵ āyūṃ Ma, -ū C; —ca om. M.—³⁶ te ca A (cf. p. 299, l. 32), kate (ye te Mb?) ca no āvuso M; —te ca ved- A. P. 296¹ te ca āy- A, ye te āy- M; —te ca ved- A.—² bhavissanti M (abhaviṃsu also at p. 492 and SN. XXI. 59, 60).—¹¹ There is a parallel at SN. XL. 6 (B).—¹⁴ -saṅkhāro niruddho, etc. B.—¹⁷ avippabhin- Ma, paribh- Mb, pana bhinnāni B, bhinnāni A (viparibh- C); —yo ca khvāyaṃ B. —²⁰ na parikkh- M.—²³ nesam M (tesam AB). P. 297² pubbe va AC; —khārā M (C=A).—⁹ Comp. SN. XL. 7 (B).—¹¹ -tthā M throughout, nānāṭṭhā C, A once.—¹²⁻¹⁴ yā cāyaṃ . . anim. cetov. om. B.—¹⁴ kho om. B.—¹⁶ atthi pana āvuso B. P. 298¹² akuppā va M.—¹⁴ kiñcanam B (-no AMC)—²⁸ avoca M.

44.

P. 299⁷ To parts of this text there are parallels at sutta 109 (B), SN. XXI. 82 (D), XL. 3 (E), AN. IV. xx. 10 (F).—¹³ sādhu A.—³³ te ca A; —atth' añña- D here. P. 300¹ nāpi MC, namidaṃ aññ- A.—⁴ panāyye Mb.—²² vā attānam . . vā rūpaṃ etc. ABM mostly (vā om. CDEF). P. 301⁴ tihi kho A (C=M). —⁷ -kkhandhena M or Ma (-e Bu).—¹¹⁻¹² katame dhammā M.—¹⁶ ettha M.—²⁸ ime for cetasikā etc A, cf. SN. XL. 6. P. 302²⁸ imāvuso M.—³⁴ asātaṃ om. A. P. 303² vedanā kimsukkhā kimdukkhā M, ved. kimsukkhā kimdukkhā kimsukkhā A.—³⁴ kudā su M; —nāma 'ham A. P. 304¹ piḥapaccayā M, piḥapp- C. —²⁰ accarāvuso A. accayāsi āv. M (accasārā ti C, cf. SN. XI. 24). —²² The parallels have nearly all -cariyaṃ vussati.—²³ ca om. A. ca pana ZZ, cf. p. 113.—²⁴⁻³⁶ paṭipucch- ZZ.—³⁵ maṃ ce pi MZZ, also A except here.—³⁶ evaṃ ahaṃ pi evam-etaṃ by- M (C=A). P. 305² eva tassa M; —evam-etaṃ dh- A.

45.

P. 305²¹ kho om. M.—²⁵ paññap- M.—²⁹ tippā (tībā Mb) kharā kat- M; cf. p. 241, l. 7.—³² kāmehi for ime hi A, also at p. 307, l. 17. P. 306⁵ devatā byādhita ubbiggā sant- M.—⁶ kho taṃ M.—⁸ -vanappatisu M.—¹⁰ gileyya godhā vā khādeyya M. ¹¹ vanadāho vā dah- M.—¹² -cikāyo M; —udrah- A (udāh- here), udah-, utṭah-, uddah- M, udraheyyun- ti khādeyyuṃ C (udra- bhāsaue, Dhātum).—¹³ gileyya na godhā khādeyya M.—¹⁴ mago vā AM; —kammikā vā M.—¹⁵ bijaṃ va Ab; —pana tassa for

pan' assa A.—¹⁶ -vaddham A, abhivuttham corr. to abhipavuttham M; — sammā-M.—¹⁷ sā 'yam māl- Mh.—¹⁸ -nisedheyya A.—²³ -seyyum M, at l. 36 AM.—^{24,37} nāma tam AMA.—²⁹ viṭapiṃ C, -paṃ M.—³⁰ ogham A (C=M). P. 307³ yāvāham changed to yam vā 'ham M (perhaps we should read, ayam h' aham, cf. p. 305, l. 32).—⁴ sant' eke M.—⁷ kiṃ nām' ete A here.—²³ Cf. pp. 77, 238; puggalo is added after ekacco in most parallels, as pp. 342, 412, etc., but it is rightly omitted here, cf. p. 308, ll. 21, 34.—³⁶ addha- M. P. 308¹³ After kappeti the DN. parallels add, phalakaseyyam-pi kappeti, etc.; M interpolates this passage, but it stands in the middle of the word kaṇṭakāpassa...yiko.—²³ -khadoman- AMC (cf. the next sutta; dukkham dom-also ZZ).

46.

P. 309²⁵ yebhūyena or -ūyyena M always.—³¹ maññe- for pacce- M. P. 310²⁴⁻⁸ jānāti, jānanto M here, not at p. 311. P. 311⁶ yad-idaṃ A almost throughout, M twice.—⁸ kho bhikkhave A here.—²³ A omits Tatra .. suno (p. 312, l. 21). P. 312^{26,35} na pariv- A. P. 313⁴ dukkha- Ma at first a few times. P. 315³⁴ -kalābu A here, M at l. 37, -kālāpu changed to -kalāpu C.—³⁶ -paṭikulo M.—³⁷ piv- M. P. 316² pivitvā M; — (nigacch-AMCZZ invariably; read nigañch-?).—⁴ paṭi- A partly.—¹⁶ pi for hi M throughout.—²⁵ paṇḍukaro- M.—²⁷ c' eva for hi kho A here. P. 317¹¹ abbhussukk- AZZ mostly.—¹² abhihaccāti abhihantvā C (abhihi- AMZZ); — bhāsate ca tapate ca C, M at l. 15. ZZ mostly, bhāsat' eva tapat' eva occasionally.—¹⁴ aññe va A.—¹⁵ -maṇā corr. to -maṇo A, -maṇo corr. to -maṇe M, (puthu)samaṇa-brāhmaṇā (sic) parappavāde ti puṭhūnaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇasaṅkhātānaṃ paresaṃ vāde C (such a compound as -maṇaparapp- is in my opinion not quite in keeping with the Nikāya idiom, and it was unknown to the two correctors. AN.V. xx. 4 has, aññesaṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇappavādānaṃ).

47.

P. 317²⁵ ajān- A, M once; — nante kāyassa T. samantesānā sammā- A.—²⁶ -nāyanti A, -nāyataṃ M. P. 318²⁹ nāttijjh- A once, nāta- corr. to nātta- M, nāttajjhāpanno .. ti .. nāttaṃ (S. *jñātyam) paññātabhāvaṃ pākātabhāvaṃ ajjhāpanno nu kho .. C (Dh. v. 72 is probably alluded to); — naṃ nāt- A, -esati dīgharattam ajjhāpanno ayam-āyasmā nāt- M.—³⁰ -jjanti n' assa M.—³² yasappatto Mb here and afterwards, except at l. 36 (we ought perhaps to read, nāt' ajjhāpanno .. yasam-patto, and, nāttajjhā-

panno hoti yasappatto). P. 319³ na for nāyam-āyasmā M here. —¹¹ pi for hi M.—¹⁴ ye idh' M at both places.—¹⁵ bhantena for tam tena A (tam is confirmed by the com., but it may be an old error for te); —tenāvaj- M.—¹⁶ kho om. M.—³¹ etaṃpatho, etaṃgocaro Mb (C=A Ma).—³² evaṃ mādisaṃ kho M.—³⁴ paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ M (C=A).—³⁵ kho om. A.—³⁷ abhiññā AC here. P. 320¹³ niṭṭhaṃ gamāṃ A.—¹⁸ patiṭṭhā AM (-tṭhitā ZZ)—²² (dhammatā = -tāya C).—²⁵ Vīmaṃsasuttaṃ A.

48.

P. 321³ kho wanting in M, so in A.—⁹ satthā vo āyas- M. —¹² satthā āyas- M.—²⁸ bhikkhave om. A. P. 322⁵ cha ime A (C=M).—²¹ bhuñj- AC.—³³ -ghātaniyaṃ C. -ghātaniyaṃ M. P. 323⁸ pajāneyyaṃ M, A once.—¹⁹ M before mukh- adds añña-maññaṃ. P. 324³⁰ (*-bañ-ca) -bhañ-ca MC, -hi ca A; —apaviñāti A, vacchakaṃ apacinati M, apaloketi C. P. 325⁶ atthikavā corr. to atthimk- M.—⁷ sabbaṃ cetasā M. cf. Vin. i, p. 103, sabbaṃcetaso=sabbacittena C (sabbacetaso AZZ constantly; in the AN. com. this phrase is quoted to prove cetaso=cetasā). —³⁰ Kosambakasuttaṃ C.

49.

Comp. SN. VI. 4 (B), also Jāt. 405. P. 326⁵ -tṭhāya AM here.—²⁹ ca wanting in M at these five places.—³⁰ ca for tathā M, vata B.—³⁴ anvāvasitvā AM, ajjhāvasitvā C (-visitvā Mb once, cfr. pp. 334-6).—³⁵ Bakabrahmā for brahmā M. P. 327² sajjitā A, sajjitā M, sachitā and sañchitā C (sañj- ZZ mostly, -itā occasionally; cf. Grimblot p. 24).—³ kho ye bh. M.—⁴ āpogar- C (the other words are not mentioned).—⁹ ahesuṃ ye pana M.—¹⁰ -ppasaṃsakā A partly.—¹⁶ na tyāhaṃ for tan-tāhaṃ A here.—¹⁸ upātivattito ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁰ paṭipa- MC.—²¹ pi om. A; —kapapāte MC, -kappapātaṃ A.—²⁵ -vattito M here.—²⁶ brahmapariśaṃ M, C has both readings; —saṇnipatitaṃ-ti M.—²⁹ tyāhaṃ A.—³² vasaṃg- M.—³⁷ pi for hi M. P. 328^{2,3} kevaliṃ, -lin-ti A here.—¹⁰ āyūṃ Ma, āyū-ti C.—¹¹ ca pan' aññaṃ for vā aññaṃ M.—¹² vā pan' aññaṃ M.—²⁰ evaṃ M.—²⁵ cutiñ-ca AM (jutīñ-cāti ānubhāvañ-ca C).—³¹ vicaranti for pariharanti C; —disā bhanti is the reading of Bu., disābhanti seems preferable. The metre requires either pariharanti or disābhanti to be struck out. Cf. Jāt. i. p. 132, ii, p. 313, AN. III. viii. 10, X. iii. 9.—³² loke Ab, also AN. II. cc.—³³ parovar- C.—³⁵ agatiñ-ca paj. gatiñ-ca A here. P. 329² añño kāyo tam tvaṃ .. tam-ahaṃ M (for tattha read te?).—³ -ssaro M.—⁴ ito for yato M.—⁵ pamuttā M.

—⁹ -pphalo M.—¹³ pathavittena A here, pathavijjhena corr. to -vaṭṭhena M (-vattena C; -attaṃ for -ttaṃ also in isattaṃ, pakkhattaṃ. itthattaṃ, DN., AN., cf. Grimblot p. 247).—¹⁴ nāhosim A, nāp' ahosi Mb.—¹⁵ pathavim-me ti A.—¹⁸ tejo A.—²⁴ -ajjhena corr. to -atṭhena M.—³⁰ ahosīti M at the second place.—³⁵ -tiṭṭhena M. P. 330¹ abhibhūṭṭhena M.—² carahi for ca hi M throughout.—⁴ pi sahasi A, visayhasi C.—⁹ kho ahaṃ M.—¹⁰ -khārāmi for -khāsim M.—¹¹ sussanti M.—¹³ cāhaṃ A (C=M).—¹⁴ (*kañci) kiñci AMC;—¹⁸ -diyaṇ-ti A (C=M).—¹⁸ na ca vata M.—²⁰ Sakkap- A.—²² -samudit- AM.—²⁷ gedham-Ma, rodham-Mb (gedhi A constantly, gedha ZZ);—²⁸ agamāsi, agamaṃsu for akāsi, akaṃsu M.—³³ gedhitacittā Ma. rodhitacittā Mb.—³⁴ ye pana M. P. 331⁹ mārisāti A, omitting mā paraṃ ovadāhīti.—¹⁴ desessati M.—¹⁶ samanabrāhmaṇā wanting in A, in M placed after samānā.—¹⁸ -buddho ti M.—²⁶ pi hi M.—³¹ anolapanatāyāti anullapanatāya C.—³⁴ -nika- and -nika- C, -niya- M, -ṇisuttaṃ A.

50.

P. 332⁷ garubbhāro viya M (C=A).—⁹ vihāraṃ pavisitvā wanting in A (C=M);—¹⁰ paṇṇattāsane M.—²⁰ manasākāsi M (C=A).—²⁰ pana ayaṃ M or Ma.—²² etasmiṃ kho tyāhaṃ for evaṃ-pi . . pāpima A.—²⁴ tassa for tuyhaṃ hi pāpima A.—³⁰ ayaṃ maṃ M. P. 333⁵ etthāpi M.—⁹ ahosi M (C=A);—¹² samayena pāpima A.—¹² Vidhūra- M almost throughout, A has both readings.—¹⁴ tesu na ca for nāssu 'dha M.—¹⁷ Vidhuro, Saṇḍivo not repeated in M (C=A);—²⁰ -pubbaṃ pi M.—²¹ addasaṃsu M.—²³ araṇṇasmiṃ M here.—²⁴ tesāṃ M here.—²⁶ -ko kāl- M.—³¹ tāni cīvarāni A (C=M).—³⁶ paṭi- M. P. 334¹ hoti for ti Mb;—³ eva for etaṃ A.—³ Dus- or Duss- M.—⁵ agatiṃ A.—⁶ anvāvas- Mb.—¹⁰ yathā nesāṃ A here. further on yathā taṃ, and so has M partly, yathā naṃ D. m. ti yathā etesaṃ . . C;—¹⁴ anvāyitṭhā A.—¹⁶ kaṇḍha M (kiṇḍha AZZ).—¹⁷ samā A, also M except at l. 22.—¹⁸ avajjh- M.—¹⁹ -sākhāya A;—²⁰⁻¹ evaṃ c' ime M.—²² pajjhāyino A here at the second place. P. 335³⁴ agatiṃ A or Aa, Cb. P. 336⁴ te wanting in AM here, cf. l. 9.—²² asubhānupassino Mb (C=A).—²³ paṭikula- M;—²⁴ -rati- M, A once (-rata- C).—³⁵ bhindi Ma, te bhindissāmi Mb, vobhikkhu A (vobhindi C, cf. p. 126). P. 337³ cāyaṃ AMbC.—⁴ -lokanā C.—¹⁰ hadayantaṃ corr. to -yante M;—¹¹ atha kho tvaṃ jān- M.—¹¹ vassasatasahasam tamhi nir- M.—¹³ apaciṃ A.—¹⁸ The verses recur at Therag. v. 1187 et seq.—²¹ iti so nirayo Ma.—²⁴ kaṇḍhaṃ A except twice, Ma at the first two places.—²⁵ -tthāyino A.—³⁰ yo va Ma, yo ca Mb.—³⁵ -balena pakkhandho M (meaning pakkhanno?) P. 338³ Vejayanta- M.—⁴ Vāsava for āvuso M here.—⁵ vyākāsi A.

—⁸ -dhammāya A (C=M).—¹⁰ The following lines recur at SN. VI. 5; -so sā dīṭṭhi SN., Therag.; — ahu M.—¹³ yā 'yaṃ me M.—¹⁸ Mahāneruselakuṭaṃ M.; — apassasi AC (explained by phusi), apassayi (or aphassayi?) M.—²² ca for ve M; — bāla AM (-aṃ Therag.); — dah- M.—²³ va for ca A; — āsajjanāṃ AMb throughout (-jjana Ma); — u for sa M.—²⁴ tvaṃ AM.—²⁶ Māra M; — (-jjana is confirmed by the Singh. MSS. at SN. IV. 18, v. 1).—²⁷ kinti mañ- M.—²⁸ karoto te nījyati M, karoto casati A; — vi-rattāya A, visattāya M (cf. Therag.).—³⁰ (*aghaṭṭesi) asaddhesi A, asajjesi M, atajjesi Therag.

51.

P. 339³ Peso Ma, Peyo Mb.—³¹ hi for pana M.—³² santa- for santata- Ma (C=AMb).—³⁴ paṭṭhita- A, supatīṭṭhita- M (supatīṭṭhita- C, sūpa- and supa- ZZ). P. 340¹¹ -paridevānaṃ M, cf. p. 56.—¹² āyassādhig M.—¹⁵ -passino M throughout.—²⁴ gahaṇ- AM; — -aṇ- h' M mostly.—³¹ -thā ca vāc- Mb (C=AMa). P. 341² Parallels extending to p. 349, l. 3 are found at sutta 94 (B). AN. IV. xx. 8 (E); an abridgement occurs at pp. 411-2.—⁵⁻⁸ pana is wanting at p. 411, also at DN. 33.—⁶ idha pana ME here.—⁸ -rantapo ca hoti E.—⁹ na attap- AM once or twice.—¹⁵ yo 'yaṃ A.—³⁶ -kāmaṃ -kkulaṃ M. P. 342¹⁴ yāvāss- Mb.—¹⁵ vibhajissāmi M.—¹⁶ āgāmissa M; — the passage ettāvātā . . tena hi bhikkhave (l. 20) is wanting in A. C agrees with M.—¹⁸ Instead of yaṃ, M, here the only authority, seems to have yamhi. but the word is next to illegible.—²³ kathaṇ- ca bh. E throughout.—²⁴ Comp. p. 77, etc.—³³ pivati M. P. 343²³ sākuṇiko M.—²⁴ coraghātako goghātako bandh- M.—³⁰ -ābhisitto C.—³¹ na-garaṃ E.—³³ miga- A.—³⁵ haritupalittāya M. P. 344² mahesi ABM (—i MaE).—⁴ juhanti AE. juhāti M (jū-B); — avasesen' eva A.—⁸ M after yaññatthāya adds. ettakā assā h. y.—⁹ dabbā ME (dabbhā AB).—¹¹ rodamānā M.—¹⁷ yo AE here. P. 345⁴ Cf. p. 179 et seq.—¹⁰ paṭivirato M.—¹³ nāmutra A.—²³ blāsitā hoti A. P. 346¹¹⁻² yatodhik- A here. P. 349⁶ -suttaṃ M mostly, C always, A rarely in this paṇṇāsa.

52.

This sutta is identical with AN. XI. ii. 6 (B). P. 349⁸ Beḷu- C, Veḷu- M, Velu- A once.—¹⁶ mayāṃ āyasm- MB.—¹⁹ -ko yena M.—²⁵ eko dhammo B mostly; — samma-d-akkhāto B.—²⁶ yathā A at the first three places, B twice.—²⁷⁻⁸ ca for vā M here. P. 350² vā for c' eva and ca B throughout.—¹⁴ -cetasi-kāṃ AB partly. P. 352²⁷ yaṃ pi kho M (C=AB).—³⁶ ekāṃ

vā M. P. 353³ bhāvanāya Mb.—⁹ kimāṅga (pa)nāham M (C=AB).—¹⁴ -mantañ-ca Ān. MB; — acchādesi wanting in B at the second place.—¹⁶ -nāgarikasutt- A.

53.

The beginning, as far as p. 354, l. 23, recurs at SN. XXXIV. 241 (B). P. 353¹⁸ Kappila-, Kappila- Ma.—¹⁹ Kapil- A at first several times, Kappilavatthuvāsinaṃ changed to Kāpi- M. —²⁴ Kappilavatthuvā, -ve changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁶ -kāritaṃ hoti M. P. 354^{3,13} yena navam B.—^{5,10} -santharisanthataṃ M, cf. Vin. i, p. 227, -santharim wanting in B at the second place.—⁶ -maṇim DN. 16. ed. Child. p. 11, DN. 32 agrees with the rest; — upatthāp- M, also at l. 11.—¹⁸ -kkhitvā M.—²² Sakye MB.—²⁵ paṭipado M, A once, pā- and pa- C; — piṭṭhim C, piṭṭhi M (-im-me AB. cf. Pali Misc. p. 55); — āgilā- MB. also Vin. ii, pp. 200-1. Jāt. i, p. 491 (ag- A, C four times, AN. constantly at three places).—³¹ Sakkam MC. P. 355⁸ yatodhi- A here.—²⁵ yatrā M.—²⁹ -ṇīyehi Mb. P. 356⁶ hiriyati C, hiriy- M.—⁸ ottappī, ottappati M, cf. pp. 43, 253.—^{11,2} sāttham sabyañjanaṃ A, cf. p. 213.—²⁰ -gato hoti Mb.—²³ ābhic- C, ZZ partly. P. 357⁴ -nibbid- A. cf. p. 104.—¹⁰ -tundena A.—²⁷ abhin- C, also AN. VIII. ii. l. P. 358³ pi kho Mb here.—¹¹ pi kho M here and further on.—²⁷ kho pan' esā M.—²⁸ This stanza is also found in the other three Nikāyas.—³¹ no for the second na M; in DN. the same remark is twice subjoined to the verse. once with na at the three places. P. 359⁴ Sekhapatipadāsuttaṃ M.

54.

P. 359¹⁰ -gahetvā A, cf. p. 79.—¹² -nivāsana- M; -pāpuraṇo A; -upāhano M (C agrees with A in these three cases).—¹⁸ -jjanti M. P. 360¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁵ -ndādosam M throughout (C=A). P. 361⁷ anuvicca pi A here, -viccāpi M, mam is partly added by M or Mb, -vijja Aa once (cf. n. on p. 379, l. 3), -vijjāpi Ma once, C quotes -vicca viññū three times (pi being supplied in the comment), -vicca pi ca viññū once; cf. pp. 440-1. AN. has -vicca viññū constantly.—¹⁰ ye va for ye ca A. P. 362²⁹ giddhiloḥbhā paṭiviratassa for agiddh- M. P. 363³⁴ -mānassa A. P. 364² avibhattā M.—¹² -dubbala- M.—¹³ -ghātasūnam M.—¹⁴ sunikk- M; -kanta C, A here.—¹⁵ nimmaṃsa A (-sam MC, no doubt the reading of Bu. here, cf. p. 58); — -ccubh- Ma, -ccumbh- Mb, ucchumbh- C.—¹⁷ palehanto M.—²⁰ eva pana M.—²⁸ kāko and kākā Ab, kaṅkh- Ma.—²⁹ (*uddāyeyya) ubbādaheyya A, uyya (sic) C, dayeyya M.—³⁰ visajeyyūm M (C=A). P. 365²

-nibbajjetvā A here and at p. 367.—⁷ khippam-eva na M.—⁸ bāhuṃ M.—⁹ Mb here repeats aññataraṃ vā; — ḍaheyya A here. —¹⁷ aṅgārakānaṃ A; — vigatadhū- M —²⁴ nigacchissāmi M.—³¹ paṭipasseyya M.—³⁶ yācitvā ca M. P. 366¹ yānaṃ vā voropeyya A, y. oro-peyya M (y. poroseyyan-ti purisānucchavikaṃ yānaṃ C).—² -kkhito M.—⁵ eva sāni passeyyuṃ A. omitting tattha . . hareyyuṃ.—¹⁴ tatrāssa Mb.—¹⁵ na vāssa A; — kāni A. except at l. 29.—³² mūlato va Mb.—³³ amuko for asu M. P. 367²⁶ ko ahaṃ M.—²⁸ ahaṃ MC —³¹ -imhā Ma.—³³ vas- for thap-M throughout. P. 368⁶ -pess- A here; — ājānesi AMb.—¹² evam-eva kho bhante Bh. M —¹⁶ Potalisu- A, -liya- and -lika- C.

55.

P. 368¹⁸ -bhaṇḍ- for -bhacc- A, here -ṇḍakassa.—²⁴ -kataṃ M, -taṃ and -ṭaṃ C.—²⁵ Bhagavantaṃ for bhante M.—²⁷ bhante om. M —³⁰ vādānupāto AZZ mostly (Bu. reads -vādo in this Nikāya, -pāto in AN.). P. 369⁴ -vādino asatā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti tihi M. cf. p. 482.—²⁴ mayaṃ A, also AN. III. xiii. 1, mayhaṃ Ma.—²⁸ agadh- M. Aa once: anajjhāp- M, A once. cf. p. 162. P. 370¹⁴ ca A here.—²⁶ nu kho so M here.—³³ vihesavā A. P. 371⁵ so gahapati ev- M here.

56.

P. 372⁴ -jjanti M.—⁸ paññap- M or Mb mostly. A partly.—¹¹ kammakamm-. daṇḍadaṇḍ- M.—²² -setṭhānaṃ A.—³⁴ iti for itiha A here. M at both places. P. 373³⁰ mahatiyā om M: — bala-kiriyyā M, Mb adds parisāya (C=A).—³⁴ divasassāti Mb.—³⁵ ahū A partly. P. 374²⁵ paṭiṭṭhaḥissati M; cf. p. 228.—²⁶ -lomakaṃ A.—³⁰ -kāro M.—³¹ kaṇṇe gahetvā wanting in A here.—³⁵ phālaṃ A. thālaṃ M, cf. p. 229; — nicchod- A. niccot- Ma. niccot- Mb. cf. ib. P. 375² -āna- M.—³ -dhopikam A: — kila-jātaṃ M.—⁴ mañña A, -dhovikamaññe Ma, -kañ-ñeva Mb.—⁶ -pissā- AM here.—¹¹ me bhante A, also M except once or twice (mētaṃ C); — ruccati A here. in the sequel rucca, except ruccam once, rucci M throughout: na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati (ruccāti? ruccatīti?) bhante etaṃ mayhaṃ na ruccati C —¹³ āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ MC. A here. cf. p. 383 —¹⁶ kho paṇ' etaṃ A here. P. 376³ nu -v- idha AC (but explained by nu kho idha) —⁴ kho idha A. kho gaha- Ma.—⁵ kho pana M. cf. p. 373, l. 35.—²² -teyyāmi M or Ma. A once.—²³ idhāssa Mb.—²⁸ amu Mb.—²⁹ manasikarohi for the second gahapati M, cf. p. 232. — kho tvaṃ M at two places. P. 377¹ cātuyama- A (in Jaina Māgadhi cāujjāma); cf. DN. 2. Grimblot p. 126.—¹⁻² sabbavārīto M —² -yutto for -yuto

M (C=A); — -vuto for -dhuto A (C=M); -puṭṭho A (C=M).
³ -kkanto M. — ⁴ (*kaṃ) kiṃ AM. — ²³ ekaṃ M. — ²⁷ timsatim-pi A.
 — ^{27, 28} pi bhante M. P. 378¹³ Cf. Mil. p. 130. — ¹⁵ M places
 me before bhante. — ²⁰ me bhante M bere. further on sutam-
 etaṃ bh. (C=A). — ²⁹ pañhā- Mb; — evamaṃhaṃ M; — paccani-
 kaṃ M (C=A. also DN. 23). — ³⁰ imaṇṇissaṃ A, avamaṇṇ- M
 (amaṇṇissaṃ C. also DN. 23). P. 379³ Cf. Vin. i, p. 236; AN.
 VIII. ii. 2 (B); — (-vicca- AMC, explained by anuviditvā; -vijja-
 Vin., which may perhaps be the correct form, though scarcely
 ever met with in MSS., cf. p. 361). — ⁴ pāhaṃ M. — ⁸ mayhaṃ bh.
 A, tamahaṃ bh. Ma. mamaṃ hi Vin. (maṃ hi MbB). — ⁹ Upāli
 M. — ¹⁰ -kattaṃ upagato MB, Vin. — ¹⁷ piṇḍapātaṃ M, Vin. — ²³
 nāṇṇesaṃ M mostly. — ³³ anup- AM (ā- C. ā- and a- ZZ); -pub-
 biṃ A. P. 380¹⁸ -vaṭṭadvār- AM, except Mb here and A once
 (anāvaṭṭaṇ- ti C). — ²⁴ vo for te M throughout. — ²⁵ piṇḍapāteṇa M
 here. P. 381⁷ handa cāhaṃ A. — ²¹ paṭivatt- A. — ²⁵ me bhante
 AM here. P. 382²⁶ paṭisunitvā M — ³¹ -sālāyaṇ- ti C. — ³⁵ te
 om. M. P. 383¹ majjhima- AMa. — ³ tattha sāmāṃ nis- M, cf.
 l. 18. — ¹³ va om. M. — ¹⁹ -vijjanti M. — ²³ pi for si M. — ²⁴ -mutto
 Ma (C=AMb) — ²⁵ aṇḍakābhār- A (C=M). — ²⁶ akkhikāh- A. — ²⁷
 uddhatehi M; — akkbehi M. — ³⁰ kho si A — ^{32, 3} kalyāṇī . . māyā
 om. M. — ³³ sabbe ce pi instead of piyā Ma. — ³⁶ pi 'ssa M, sabbe-
 sam p' assa AM. IV. xx. 3. P. 384⁵ -eyyūṃ M. — ¹¹ vuḍḍhassa
 M; — daharī M. — ²⁰ makkaṭṭisāvikaṃ M. — ³⁰ āness- A here. —
³⁵ -bandha- M. P. 385⁷ raṅgaajāta- A (jātaṃ MC); — rajitaṃ
 M. — ⁸ -maṭṭaṃ C. ZZ partly. — ³² sarajakā A, parājikā Mb. — ³³
 tassa AM (kassa C, Bu.). P. 386⁴ tenāñj- Mb. — ² supāhi AaC.
 — ⁴ anigh- C; — buddh- A, suddh- Ma (C=Mb). — ⁵ vesant- Ma,
 vesamant- Mb (C=A). — ⁷ (*-sārīrassa) -sarīr- M. antamasar- A.
 — ⁹ kalassa for kusalassa A — ¹⁰ pabhāsakassa changed to -sayassa
 M, -bhassarassa C. — ¹¹ -cchindassa M. — ¹² nisaṅgassa Ma; — -ppat-
 tassa A (C=M). — ¹³ khemakar- M; — devassa AM (vedassa C, Bu.).
 — ^{14, 15} muttassa at both places is certainly an error, but AM
 agree and C is silent. — ¹⁶ -mantassa M; — gonassa A (C=M); —
 manuddhajassa A. — ¹⁸ -puttassa A (-pattassa MC). — ²⁴ samugg-
 M. — ²⁵ (*pavivittassa) pavitt- A. avivatt- M. — ²⁸ āsaṃyamassa M.
 — ³³ (*saṇṇūlā) saṇṇūlā M. saṇṇūgā A, sālā or saṃlā changed
 to saṃrūlā C. The passage is repeatedly quoted with the
 readings saṃrūlā, saṃbūlā. DN. 21 in a phrase nearly identical
 has saṃyūlā. P. 387² vicittaṃ M (C=A). — ⁶ uggacch- AM
 (-ūcb- ('ZZ)). — ⁷ Upālivādasutt. chaṭṭhamāṃ A.

57.

P. 387¹⁵ -ro viya phalikaṃcitvā A, -ro va paliguṇṭhitvā
 changed to -kuṇṭhitvā M (-ro va palikuṇṭhitvā C). — ^{18, 24} -nikkhit-

taṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñj- Mb, -nikkhiṇṇaṃ Ma, at the latter place with bhakkhasaṃ added, cf. nikkhiṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ (-ayaṃ, -āsaṃ) DN. 24 (C=A).—¹⁹ -dinnāṃ A mostly (C=M).—²⁷ pucchāti Ma here, further on M; — ca kho te A here. 388¹ -rakappaṃ A. Ma here (-rāk- C).—²⁰ A for ayaṃ substitutes, evaṃ paṣanno 'ham-bhante Bhagavati pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetuṃ yathā ahañ-c' ev' imaṃ kukkuravataṃ pajaheyyaṃ ahañ-ca (cf. p. 389, ll. 14-16)—³¹⁻² gokappaṃ Ma, gvākappaṃ and gvappaṃ Mb, gokappaṇ-ti gavākappaṃ (sic) C. P. 389¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁶ akaṇhaasukk- M, A here; — kammaṃ om. M (a parallel text quoted in Atthasālini seems to confirm the reading of A). P. 390² etaṃ M partly.—³ pāhaṃ M. P. 391⁴ yaṃ-idāṃ M.—¹⁴ pana om. A.—^{26.33} At SN. XII. 7 parivutthaparivāsaṃ is added before āraddhacittā—³² maṃ wanting in MZZ, in A partly, cf. pp. 494. 512; the omission was occasioned by ll. 25. 30.

58.

P. 392¹⁶ -ggacchati M, also SN. XII. 9 (meaning -ñchati?). -cchissati AN. VII. vi. 4.—¹⁸ kathaṃ SN. I. c.—²¹ sace pana te AM here, cf. p. 394, l. 15.—²⁷ -kāraṇaṃ AaMa here. P. 393⁶ sakkhati M.—⁷ oggil- for ogil- M (u' eva sakkhiti ogilituṃ n' eva s. uggilituṃ SN. I. c., cf. Mil. p. 5).—⁸ ayaṃ- M.—¹⁸ parisam ulloketvā M—³⁵ khv'-ettha M, kh' etta C.—³⁶ taṃ for evaṃ M. P. 394¹⁵ puttḥo samāno A here. P. 395¹ ayaṃ for sacāyaṃ Ma; — daharo for kumāro M.—² dhāt-... anvāya om. M.—³ āhār-AMa partly.—⁴ ahaṃ om. M.—⁶ -gulī A (-liṃ also AN. V. i. 7 in a similar passage).—¹⁰ na T. taṃ A.—¹¹ atthas- A here; — sace for sā ca A here.—¹⁷ T. taṃ vācaṃ na bb. A.—¹⁹ yā ca A here.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁵ abhis- is repeated in A here.—²⁹ evaṃ for v' etaṃ A, further on c' etaṃ AMa. P. 396³ saññato A, paññato M (saññato C).—¹⁰ -viditā for -viddhā M here (C=A).

59.

Identical with SN. XXXV. 17 (B). P. 396²⁵ Pañcang- A except here, once Pañcakaṃ (BC=M); — dhapati M.—²⁹ thapati for gahapati A, also at sutta 78 (at sutta 127 A agrees with MB). P. 397²⁴ nā-sakkhi for na pañās- M, na pana as- B.—³⁰ B places ahosi after saddhim at l. 31.—³²⁻³ evaṃ... avoca om. B.—³⁴ Ud. bhikkhuṇo B.—³⁵ -tañ-ca pañ- Ānanda p. U. bhikkhu B.—³⁶ -tino B; — dve v' imānanda A (C=M); dve pi mayānanda v. v. B. and so further on. P. 398¹ M before pañca inserts, cata-so pi v. v. m. p. (C=AB).—³ atthārasa MC, -rasāpi B (-dasa MN DN. always, and only there).—⁴⁻⁵ -sataṃ pi ve- M. -satam-pi

mayā ve- B.—⁵ -danā vuttā M; — evaṃ hi M here; — pariya-
yena des- M here. B once.—⁸ -maññiss- in B precedes -jāniss.—
¹⁶ passantā M.—¹⁷ pañc' ime B (C=AM).—²⁵ ye . . vadevvyuṃ B.
—²⁶ idaṃ nesāhaṃ nā- B.—²⁸ c' eva pañ- Ma. B here. P. 400¹⁷
paññap- M.—²⁰⁻¹ yattha yatth' āvuso for api c' āv. y. y. B.—²¹
yahi yahi Ma. yaṃhi yaṃhi AB.

60.

P. 400²⁷ Sālaṃ M. P. 401²¹ pana om. A (C=M)—²⁴ kho
for vo A.—²⁶ -dinno AM partly.—³² paralok- AM partly. P.
402¹⁸ -bbijjivā M.—³¹ saññāp- M; — -paññatti M (C=A).—³²
tāya pana M partly.—³² pañāssa Mb.—³⁶ paraṃ and apaṃ vā-
AMa mostly; — evaṃ-ass' ime MC. A once. ev' ass' ime A
here. P. 403⁶ tesāṃ A here.—⁷ sacca- A mostly.—¹⁵ -latthā-
naṃ AM partly. P. 404¹¹ At p. 403, l. 6 the phrase 'hotu
nesaṃ.' is correct, but here we should expect something like 'hotu
itaṃsaṃ (tesaṃ?)' or 'mā hotu'.—²² The following text recurs at
several places. cf. p. 516 and Grimblot p. 119: — karoto for karato
ZZ occasionally here, not at l. 26: — chindāpayato M here, A
at p. 405, l. 2.—²³ pacāpayato M here: — socayato wanting in A
partly. socayato socāpayato M; — kilamato kilamāpayato M—²⁷
puṭhaviyā SN.; — ekaṃ M at both places.—³³ yajāpento M, yājā-
pento A once.—³⁴ saccavādena M here, afterwards -vācena.
P. 407²⁴ DN. 2 after visujjhanti adds, na-tthi attakāre na-tthi
parakāre na-tthi purisakāre —²⁵ -sathāmo MZZ (-satth- C. A
constantly).—²⁷ chasy- evā- M, ZZ almost always (C=A).—³⁰⁻¹
sahetupaccayā A (SN. XXI. 60 agrees with M).—³³ na om. M.
—³⁴⁻⁵ savasā sabalā saviriya M. P. 408¹³ hetūti M. P.
410⁸ arūpā M (C=A).—²³ arūpino Ma; — apannakadhamme tatrū-
M.—²⁷ saññamayā A (C=M).—²⁸ dissanti M.—²⁹ (Cf. p. 110)
daṇḍādānaṃ A; satthādānaṃ AM; vivādaṃ A, -dā M; tuvaṃ-
tuvaṃ M, tvamtvam A.—³⁰ pesuññaṃ musāvādaṃ A. P. 411²⁰
sarāg- and asarāg- Mb (C=AMa).—²⁸ Cf. p. 341. —³⁵ na attap-
M. P. 412⁵ -suttante M, cf. p. 521. P. 413²⁵ evaṃ-eva kho
M.—²⁸ -petāṃ AM. cf. p. 290.—²⁹ Sāleyyasuttaṃ M.

61.

P. 414⁴ yena M.—¹⁰ udakādān- Ma, Aa partly. also C with
the remark, udakā(dhā)ne ti pi pāṭho.—¹³ parittakāṃ AM here
—²⁹ urulhavā M (borrowed from Jāt. 547, it seems). ubbūḥhavā
ti abhivādḍhito ārohasampanno C.—³⁰ so wanting in M, in AM
at p. 450 (the omission seems due to p. 415, l. 3, etc.). P.
415⁹ yathā A.—¹⁵ kañci A (C=M).—¹⁷ pāpaṃ kammaṃ A (C=M).

—¹⁸ te om. A (C=M); — ssāmi (sic) for hassā pi A. hasāya pi davakamyatāya pi Ma, the whole of which is cancelled by the corrector; C paraphrases, tasmā tayā hassā pi davakamyatāya pi musā na bhaṇitabbam.—²² kātabbam A here.—²⁵ ahosi M, once corrected.—³⁵ -undrayam Mb, M bere, cf. p. 271.—³⁶ saṃsakkam M or Mb. P. 416¹⁴⁻¹⁶ saṃvatti A.—²⁰⁻¹ pi saṃvattati M.—²³ -pavacchayyāsi and other corrupt readings M, no doubt meaning -paveccheyyāsi (C=A). P. 417⁴⁻⁵ saṃvattati A, pi saṃvattati M. P. 418¹⁴ -kattabbam M here.—¹⁸ -dhāya pi M.—³⁵ -dbāya pi AM. also at p. 419. P. 419²¹ saṃvattati AM.—²⁷ evarūpam pana te R. -kammam M. P. 420³ -eva M once. Ma once.—⁸ -dhiṣṣ- A almost throughout.—¹⁸ -tiha te M (C=A).—¹⁹ -ssāmi M.—²¹ -ssāmiti AM.—²² te for vo M (C=A: cf. p. 415, l. 18).

62.

P. 421³ Rāhula wanting in A here.—¹³ paṭivattitvā A (C=M).—¹⁷ -tṭhapentaṃ M.—¹⁸ -pānasati A. likewise at p. 425, also M or Ma (-satin-ti C).—¹⁹ bhāvanā bhāvitā M here.—²⁷ (kiñci AMC, cf. p. 185, l. 16). P. 422¹⁸ yena parichiyati A. yena ca jirati M. cf. p. 188, l. 7; — yena cuparidahati M.—¹⁹ -khāyitaṃ A, asitaṃ pitaṃ khāyitaṃ Mb, cf. l. c. and p. 423, l. 8.—³⁰ kotthā- M.—³¹ iti om. M, iti cā yam A. cf. p. 188, l. 30. P. 423⁷ -achiddaṃ Mb. -achindaṃ Ma.—⁸ asitaṃ etc. AM at the first place. Mb at the next two.—⁹ -sāyitakhāyitaṃ AM here.—¹⁰ -bhāgaṃ M, -bhāge A (-bhāgā C, also A at sutta 140).—¹¹ M after -gataṃ adds, aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asaṃphuṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi (wanting in A also at sutta 140).—¹⁶ cittaṃ nibbin- M here.—³² dhopanti A, Ab at the first place. P. 424³ Cf. Mil. p. 385, l. 1, where this passage seems to be quoted inaccurately from memory —⁶ dahati M.—²¹ uppannuppannā Mil. p. 388, l. 17.—²⁸ byābādho Mb. P. 425³ M repeats ānāp... bhāvehi, cf. p. 421.—⁹ sato va pass- M, cf. p. 56. P. 426¹ assāsā te M.—⁵ -Rāhulasuttaṃ M.

63.

P. 426⁸ Māluka- M always; -lūmka- A mostly (in the next sutta throughout), otherwise -lukya- often, -lukkha-, -lukka-, -lukkā- partly, many of the latter cases being changed to -lūkyā- (so has AN. IV. xxvi. 4 throughout, at the first place corr. to -lūmkyā-); -lūmkyā- C mostly, -lūmka- partly (Mālūkyā- SN. XXXIV. 94 throughout; cf. Mil. p. 144, where only M reads -lūkyā-).—¹⁰ ti for iti M.—¹⁸ -kkhamati M. P. 428²⁸⁻³¹ ti vā without ti A, at l. 36 and p. 430, l. 6 AM. P. 429¹ etaṃ for

eva taṃ M.—³ (gāḥap- AMC, gāḥūp- A at sutta 105).—¹⁷ amukasmim M.—²² saṇhassa M (saṇṭhassāti venuvilivassa C).—²³ maruvā AM (-vāya C; cf. Jāt. ii, p. 115).—²⁵ kaccam C, kuṇḍam changed to kaṇḍam A.—²⁸ (*vājitam) vācitam A, vākhittam M.—³² gavāssa A, migassa M; — bheravassa for roru- M (C=A).—³³ simhādassāti M (C=A. explained by makkaṭassa).—³⁵ velakannam M.—³⁶ nārāci M, nārājjam A; — kanamcira- changed to kanavira- M. P. 430¹ etaṃ for eva taṃ M here, at l. 6 ev' etaṃ.—¹⁰ abhavissa evam M.—¹² ti vā M here and at the parallel places. except l 26.—^{27.35} vā om. A. P. 431²⁴ n' etaṃ ādi- M.—²⁵ cariyakam MC (-yikam AZZ almost always).—³³ etaṃ at the second place wanting in M.—³⁵ tiha tvaṃ Mā- M. P. 432¹ dhārehi Ma.—² me om. A; — kataṃ without dhār- Ma.—⁵ -Mālumka-ovādasuttautaṃ A, -Mālukyovādasuttaṃ M. Mālumkyaṣuttaṃ without cūla C (-ovāda- was in AM wrongly repeated from the names of the preceding suttas; cf. the title of sutta 64).

64.

P. 432²⁶ nu kho C; — tvaṃ om. A. P. 433¹ panāssa, evāssa Mb.—⁶ sīlan-ti A.—¹⁹ supāhi M. P. 434¹² pahīyissati A (C=M).—²⁸ dākhiti and dakkhiti A, dakkhati M. P. 435^{12.20} gacchissāmīti M and Mb.—^{16.24} nādhimuccati and adhim- M (which I ought to have adopted, cf. p. 186).—²⁸ -pahānāya AM (-nā C).—³⁶ patithāp- and -ṭhap- M (C=A. also AN. IX. iv. 5). P. 436³ ṭhito C, A once, also AN. I. c.—³⁰ (viññāṇagataṃ AM, wanting here in AN. I. c., perhaps rightly). P. 437⁴ ayam pi M.—⁹ ekacce bhikkhū M at both places.—¹⁰ kho panesāham M, also AN. V. iv. 1.—¹³ -lukiyaṣuttasuttaṃ M.

65.

P. 437¹⁸ ekāsanam bh- AMa partly (-sana- C).—²⁹ evam-pi ca A here. P. 438¹ tvaṃ om. M; — -māno ekāsano yāp- M.—¹⁶ karaṇīyam for karīyati M.—¹⁸ dosakam M (C=A, explained by etaṃ okāsam etaṃ aparādham).—²⁶ pavedemi for -desim M or Mb.—³⁴ -pūri- Mb or M. P. 439¹⁴ bhikkhu for satthu M here.—²⁵ idhāssa Mb.—²⁶ A after -mutto adds, dhammānusāri saddhānusāri.—^{27.31} nu kho so M.—^{30.5} idh' assa.. Bhaddālī om. A. P. 440²¹ nāma 'ham M.—²⁵ -viccāpi, -vicca pi M, cf. p. 361.—²⁶ attanā M (C=A).—²⁹ attā pi attānam upavadito ti attanā pi attānam upavadito, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C.—³¹ evañ-h' idam M. P. 442²⁴ pasayha pasayha M (C=A).—²⁸ aññenāñnam Mb.—³⁰ netthāram M mostly, A once (nitth- C, cf. Vin. i. p. 49, etc.). P. 443² yatha-y-idam M.—³ (*vūpasamm-) vūpasameyyāti AM; —

kho evaṃ M.—⁵ vūpasamati M (C=A).—⁸⁻¹³ M places na after kathāṃ.—²² abhiñhā- for adhiiccā- A (C=M). P. 445² yena M.—³ honti wanting in A, also SN. XV. 13.—⁹ yadā for yato ca kho A here (C=M, also Vin. iii. p. 9).—¹⁵ atha kho M here.—²¹ -ññutaṃ C, ZZ mostly.—²⁶ appakāṃ M.—²⁷ desemi Mb (-sesim AMac).—²⁸ taṃ sarasi Bh. M; — bhante ti A.—³¹ es' eva pacc-Mb.—³⁴ sabbāṃ cetaso M. cf. p. 325.—³⁵ te pana ahaṃ A. P. 446⁵ deva for yeva A.—¹⁸ khurakāse M, mukkāso A (khurakāye C); — davatte for ravatthe M (C=A).—¹⁹ sākhallo C.—²³ vato kho M.—²⁵ pana for tam-enāṃ A here.—²⁶ pāṇiyaṃ-ca for valiy-M (C is silent).—²⁸ rājābhogo Mb (C=AMa).

66.

P. 447¹⁴ yenāññ- Mb.—²⁰ etaṃ M.—²³ bahūnaṃ M always. P. 448⁹ ahud-eva M at both places.—¹⁵ imha A here.—²⁰ saṅkhātāṃ rassa M.—²⁸ -timisāyātī C.—²⁹ kaṇṭakāvātāṃ changed to -vātāṃ M.—³⁴ dhopeṭantanti A (meaning pentī?).—³⁵ abbhū M (cf. Vin. ii, p. 115). P. 449¹ māri bhikkhussa om. Mac (added and again cancelled in Mb). ātu māri mātu māriti ettha ātūti pitā. (add mātūti) mātā; idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yassa pitā vā mātā vā atthi . . so evaṃ rattim piṇḍāya na carati. tuyhaṃ pana mātāpitara matā maññe, tena evaṃ carasīti. The text no doubt purports to make the woman speak a sort of patois, of which the last word carasā may be another remnant.—² -kantanena M, cf. p. 244; — kucchim AMb.—³ -kanto M; — dvedhā for tv-eva yā Ab, tv-eva varam yaṃ M.—⁴ carasīti M.—¹² adhisallekh-M, avisallikh- A (adhisallikh- C, also AN. III. ix. 11).—¹⁴ -tṭhap-C, AM partly.—¹⁶ thullo A (C=M); — kaṇṭgaro C, kaṇṭkaro M.—¹⁷ bandhā M.—¹⁸ bandhanaṃ A.—²¹ abalavaṃ Mb here.—²³ sammā nu M. A here. P. 450⁶ parādāvuttā, paradayuttā A partly, parādattavuttā M, parannavuttā C.—⁹ uruḷhavā M, cf. p. 414.—¹⁰ varattehi M, also SN. XXI. 78.—³⁴ daliddo M.—³⁶ kaḷopik-Mb, khaṇṭep- Ma here. khañjop-, khajjop-, vajep-, mañjep- A, kaṭop-, caṭop- Ca (khaṭop- Ma at three places, Ca twice, also Payogasiddhi: adhisayito kh—am bhavaṃ. adhisayitā kh—ā bhotā). P. 451¹ -sampadāpanaṃ, -samādāpanaṃ, -samadāpakam, -samādāpakam A. -samavāpakkaṃ, -samāpakam, -samavāpakam C (-samavāpakam M).—⁵ ārogyaṃ, ar- M; — a-sa MC. A here, at p. 452 M. P. 452¹ anek- M at the first two places; — vayo A (C=M).—³ bhariya- M, A partly. P. 453²⁰ idh' Udāyi A here.—²⁶ divasant- A, divasaṃ sant- M.—²⁷ pāteyya A. P. 454¹⁶ idha A here.—²⁴ -bodhisukhaṃ Ma (C=AMb).—²⁷ imāṃ for the acc. idaṃ A.—²⁸ (ya-d-eva according to Bu.). P. 455⁴ na iñj- A, anejasmim C. P. 456¹² Laṭukothāmasutt chatṭhamāṃ A.

67.

P. 456¹⁴ āmalaka- Mb.—²⁰ pana te A.—²¹ macchā-, macche- AN., macchaṃ vilopenti M (C=A).—²³ te te A.—²⁷ satthā āy- M. P. 457¹⁶ addasaṃsu M.—¹⁷ v' āgacchante M.—³⁰ evaṃ-eva kho M here.—³³ tesāṃ taṃ Bh. Mb. P. 458¹⁰ evaṃ-eva M here.—³³ dassanāya alabhañtānaṃ for apassantānaṃ Ma here. P. 459⁶ upatthahatha A, uttheth' M.—⁷ Sakyehi Ma, Sākyehi Mb.—¹⁴ -saṅgho -mito M.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ-^{ti} for na kho te . . uppādetabbaṇ-^{ti} M.—²⁶ cāpi for vā hi M.—²⁸ cāti AM.—³⁰ The parallel text AN. IV. xiii. 2 has orohantassa (C=A) and other variations.—³¹ ummi- M.—³² susukārabhayaṃ Mb. P. 460⁵ jarāmaranehi A, cf. p. 8, l. 30.—^{10.11} -lokitabbaṃ M.—¹¹ pasāritabbaṃ AM (-re- AN. l. c.).—¹⁴ pi wanting in M at both places (AN.=A).—¹⁵ evaṃ for amhe M. wanting in AN.—²⁷ khāyit- AMa partly.—³⁰ te before na wanting in A partly, in AN. throughout except after vikāle. P. 461²⁻⁵ na icchāma na taṃ . . yaṃ icchāma taṃ M (AN.=A).—⁵ pivāma M, AN.—¹³ tatra 'me mukhā- AN. (me cannot stand here, cf. no at l. 11; ime was used in the same sense at p. 460, l. 14);—¹⁴ kārentīti M (AN.=A).—³¹ kho pana me kule AN.—³² AN. after kātun-^{ti} inserts an additional passage.—³⁵ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ-etaṃ M (CZZ=A). P. 462⁸ vācāya arakkhītena cittena anup- AN., also SN. XIX. 10.—¹¹ -ddhaṃsena AM, also SN. l. c. (-stena C, AN.).—²¹ Catubhayasu- Ma.

68.

P. 462²⁶⁻⁷ Kimilo M.—²⁷ Bhaggu A;—²⁸ Koṇḍañño M. P. 463³⁻⁷ bhikkhū kulaputtā A —¹¹ ca for va A, wanting in M.—¹³ Anuruddha M at the first three places.—²⁵ n' āj- M.—²⁶ jarāmar- A.—³² kiṃ maññasi karaṇīyaṇ-^{ti} M.—³⁴ ca for vā M, also at p. 464, l. 3 (C=A);—³⁵ tassābh- M. P. 464¹ aratī A;—² nandī A, nandi Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ aññaṃ vā A here.—¹¹ te for vo M.—¹² saddarā Mb.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁷ pahīnā te Mb. P. 465¹ -mūlikā M.—⁴ dbāriss- M.—⁹ tadatthāya M —¹⁴ pañāssa Mb —¹⁵ ti for iti Ma.—¹⁸ A in one case adds bhāvaṇ-^{ca} after cāgaṇ-^{ca}, in another substitutes it for the latter. P. 468³² Naḷakāp- A, Naḷap- M, Naḷakap- and Naḷap- C (called Naḷap- in the com. on sutta 38).

69.

P. 469³ Goliyān- M;—⁴ araṇṇ- Ma, A or Aa partly;—⁵ paraddhasam Ma, padasam- Mb (C=A).—⁷ -kena h' āvuso A here.—¹¹ imassa A at the first three places.—¹² agāravo hoti M.—¹³ ti

tassa M.—¹⁶ -kena A here.—²⁰ M places na before hoti. —²²⁻³ āsanakusalo na hoti for abhisam-... jānāti M.—²⁵ M adds. Āraṇṇaken' āvuso bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāriko pi dhammo jānitabbo. Sace āv. ār. bh. s. s. viharanto abhisamācārikam pi dhammam na jānāti tassa bh. v.: kim-pan' imass'... yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikam-pi (dhammam) na jānātīti tassa bh. v., tasmā ār. bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāro (sic) pi dhammo jānitabbo. P. 470⁵ vikāle car- M. —⁶ -ca atīti 'ssa A here.—²⁵ subbac- AM. cf. p. 43. P. 472⁷ sampāyāti A partly.—¹³ aruppā M.—²⁸ (*p' atthāya) matthāya or vatthāya Aa, c' atthāya Ab. yass' atthāya M.—²⁹ tam-attham M. P. 473⁴ Gulesāni- and Golissāni- C. Goliṣāni- M.

70.

P. 473⁸ -bhojanam M; — aṇṇatr' eva kho M.—¹⁸ -girimhi M. P. 474²² satthā āy- M. P. 475¹⁶ vedayato Mb. —³¹⁻² evāham M. —³⁵ phasitam Ma. P. 477⁴⁻⁵ na panāham... vadāmi om. M.—⁵ nāpp- A here.—²⁷ phussitvā, phusitvā M.—³⁰ na om. AM.—³⁵ na om. M. P. 478¹ nāham Mb.—² na om. M.—⁶ te na kā- A. ²² yovaritā A, ocar- C.—³¹ na om. M. P. 479^{6, 20} na om M. —^{7, 21} ekacce āsavā Mb; — parikkhīṇā M.—⁹ seyyathīlam is wanting in a similar context at SN. LV. 24.—³⁶ anupubbasiikkhā ti karaṇatthe paccattavacanam, parato padadvaye pi es' eva nayo C. P. 480⁸ tūlayitvā AC —⁹ parama- AC.—¹⁰ -vijjhā A. also SN. XLVll. 53 (-vijjha ZZ mostly).—¹⁹ -pam' attha Ma.—²⁰ c' A. —²⁵ (*uddisissāmi) uddiṭṭhissāmi A, uddiṭṭhasāpi without vo M; — me nan-ti A; — keci M.—²⁶ kassaci for ke ca M.—²⁸ pāyam M; — -vidham A, -viyam Ma, -viyā MbC.—³² pariyogāya=—gāhitvā C; — vattayato Ma —³⁵ kullhaniyam changed to ruḥ- M (C=A). P. 481² atthi M, ZZ once or twice; — (avasissatu AMZZ, only AN. has -sussatu occasionally. In several later texts, as Jāt. i, pp. 71, 110, this phrase is quoted, invariably with the reading upasussatu sarīre, and generally with avasussatu for -sissatu, cf. Bālāv. p. 5. (Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 326: Saṃgushka (for -am) māmsa-rudhira(m) carmasūāyavasthikāc ca avaṇṇishṭā:).

71.

P. 481²⁴ etha for etu A. P. 482¹³ -nupāto A, cf. p. 368. —¹⁸ mam asatā M.—¹⁹ -vādī A.—²⁴ mamaṃ A here.—²⁷ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207.—³⁴ The omission of yāvad-e āk- at this place is noticed by Bu., it is also wanting at SN. XV. 9. comp. however p. 496, l. 18. P. 483⁷ antakaro Cb. cf. p. 47. —¹⁷ -viko AMb here.—¹⁸ ito kho V. ekanavute kappe M

(borrowed from DN. 14, cf. Pali Misc. p. 79).—¹⁹ abhijānāmi na kiñci ājivikaṃ M.—²² sante wanting in AM here.—²⁶ -vaccha-suttaṃ C.

72.

P. 484⁸ kiṃ nu kho for kiṃ pana M or Mb. P. 485²⁹ -gahaṇaṃ AM; — -kantāro Mb. P. 486¹² etaṃ kho M.—¹⁸ -matthitānaṃ Mb (-math- AC) —¹⁹ .aṃkāra- M (C=A. also ZZ with only one exception).—²² uppajj- AMa (upapajj- Mb, but not throughout, Ab once). P. 487⁶ -bhīro cāyaṃ M.—⁸ aṇṇatra-ayogena A, -āyogena Ma. aṇṇatrāyog- M at sutta 80. aṇṇatra-pāyog- DN. 9 twice. aṇṇatthayogena = aṇṇatthapayogena C (aṇṇatrayogena Mb. AZZ in three cases).—⁹ aṇṇattha-ācar- AC, aṇṇatra-ācar- M. aṇṇattacar-. aṇṇatrācar- Ma and Mb at sutta 80. aṇṇatthācar-. aṇṇatracar- ZZ partly (aṇṇathācar- AZZ in three cases).—¹⁵ -cheyyu. -cheyyaṃ A partly —²² nibbutto A here, nibbāto M here.—²⁴ pana om. M.—²⁶ M places dakkhiṇaṃ vā before pacchimāṃ.—²⁸ so om. M.—²⁹ añjali A. jalati M.—³³ .bhāvaṃgataṃ M, cf. p. 1 9.—³⁴ -saṅkhāya vim- and -saṅkha-ayim- M.—³⁵ -gaḷho. -gāḷho M (C=A). P. 488²⁸ sālavantarukkho M; — aniccatāya Mb (aniccatā ti aniccatāya C).—^{31.33} suddhe sāre M, cf. p. 31, l. 37, Vin. iii, p. 10.—³¹ evaṃ evaṃ without idaṃ M. P. 489² evaṃ-eva M.—⁷ -vacchasuttaṃ C.

73.

P. 489¹⁷ desiss- M. P. 490⁹ -bhāvaṃkatā Mb, -māgata Ma.—¹⁴ sāvako yo M.—²² sāvika yā M.—³¹ -cārī yo M. P. 491⁶ yo tiṇṇ- M.—¹⁶ yā pañc- M here.—¹⁹ gihīṇi A here (gihī is confirmed by DN. 29. AN. VI. ii. 6, Vin. ii, p. 266).—²⁷ -kāri M here.—²⁸ yā tiṇṇ- M. P. 492¹ abhavissāṃsu M, cf. p. 296. P. 493²⁶ gahaṭṭha- A. P. 494¹⁰ parivasāmi M: — maṃ om. AM, cf. p. 391, l. 32.—¹⁹ ca me M.—²⁰ tuvaṃ A.—²⁴ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207, l. 31.—³² parāmas- M, cf. p. 34, l. 19. P. 495² vā ti for cāti A, cf. p. 34, l. 23. P. 496³⁵ āgacch- M. P. 497¹ gacchitthāti M.—^{4.5} vandatha evaṇ- ca vadetha paricīṇṇo M.—¹³ va bhikkhave mayā -gottassa bhikkhuno M.

74.

P. 497²⁶ na-kkh- M at the first two places, C has both readings. P. 498^{1.2} bahū hi bahutarā ti ettha hikāro nipāta-mattaṃ, bahū bahutarā ti attho C.—⁵ bahuhi bahutarā for tanūhi

tan- M.—²² sampahamsati M.—²⁵ hi tesam M at both places.—³⁴ imañ- câham M. P. 499³ imehi assa M throughout, A here.—¹⁰⁻²⁵ yā ca Mb or M.—²⁴ tatra M here. P. 500¹ pana AC;—cātuma- M.—²² virāgudh- A. also SN. XXI, 21. P. 501¹ bñja- māno M, cf. p. 83.—⁶ pana om. A.—¹⁶ evam-eva kho M.—²¹ Often called Vedanāpariggahasuttam, as Dh. p. 125.

75.

P. 501²² ūsu M. cf. p. 55.—²³ -mmāsad- changed to -mmā-sadh- M, cf. l. c.—²⁴ -thārak- M (-thar- AZZ). P. 502¹ -iko A here, Māgaṇḍ- M.—⁵ disvā M.—⁶ (*kassa nv-ayam) kassa vayam A. kissa tvam samma M.—⁷ seyyānurūpaṃ M (C=A).—¹³ tassa sā A.—¹⁴ M repeats duddiṭṭham . . addasāma.—¹⁵ bhūna- and bhūta- A, cf. Mil. p. 314.—¹⁶ tam for rakkhass' etam at the first place A, cf. Vin. ii, p. 186.—¹⁷ tass' eva M.—²³ aguru Ma. —²⁴ -ceyyānu tam M.—²⁵ va om. AMa (C=Mb); —vadeyyāsi M. -yyāsīti A (-eyya C).—³¹ nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte tiṇ- M. P. 503⁵ anakkhātāṃ yeva akkhāsīti M.—⁶ (*h' idam) hi tam A, hi M.—⁷ atha kho M (C=A). P. 504¹ parivār- A partly.—²⁸ heṭṭhā pāsādā A. Vin. i, p. 15. ii. p. 180 (-sādām MZZ).—³⁴ na-ppih- A partly.—³⁵ yā pāyam M.—³⁶ api dībbam sukham sam. tiṭṭhati wanting in AM at this place, cf. p. 506. P. 505⁵ paricar- M here.—¹⁷ -cāriya- M, also at p. 508. P. 506⁴ samadhigayha AM (-gg- C, ZZ have both readings).—¹¹ ārogo A.—¹⁹ -yam hoti asati na bh. k. loti M. P. 507¹⁹ hi om. M. —²¹ (*-phasse yeva) -phasse ceva M. -phassasevaca or -phassa-sveca A. -phassasmim yeva C.—²² paccāl- AMaC; -littha A.—²³ kāmō-ssō etc. M throughout, A has -tāpo at ll. 25, 27, -lāho at l. 25.—²⁹ -phasse va A. -phassesu ceva M. -phasses' eva ca C. —³⁰ paccāl- Cb.—³³ hi for kho M here.—³⁶ tass' eva for 'ssa M. P. 508⁸ pivaḍḍhanti Ma, parivaḍḍhanti Mb.—¹¹⁻² diṭṭhe vā sute vā A (read -am for -e? cf. l. 17).—²³ viḥāsum M.—³¹ According to Bu., who possibly read khema. either khemaṃ is a sandhi form for kHEMA. or khemaṃ-amata is a compound. P. 509² mayā p' etam M.—⁵ te tam Mb. te Ma.—¹⁰ eva-ssu gatt- M.—¹¹ anāmajjāti A. anumajjati Ma (ano- MbC).—¹⁷ -tṭhakāni M.—¹⁸ tāra-ka- M. A once.—²¹ enaṃ M.—²² telamalik- M; —sāhula- C, sāhulicir- M; —gaṇheyya for vañc- M.—³² so for asu M. P. 510¹¹ puthujjanagāthā M (C=A).—²⁸ Mb cancels na. it should rather be added after uppādeyya P. 511¹⁶ uddham- M.—²³ paluddho M.—²⁵ ce for c' eva Mb here. P. 512¹¹ nāssasī sāmāṃ yeva rakkhissasī (sic) M.—¹² idha . . sallā om. M.—³⁵ maṃ om. M, cf. p. 391, l. 32.

76.

P. 513¹² Ghosikār- A here and at sutta 85.—¹³ Milakkhuguh- M (C=A).—¹⁶ -kata- M. -kappa- A here; -sombho M (C=A).—²² uccāsaddā C, A always, uccāsadda- M always (-saddāya DN.).—²⁸ M adds purisakathā after itthik-; — sūrā- M always, wanting in A here. sūrā- AZZ occasionally (sūra- C, Bu.). P. 514³¹⁻² saṃsakkam M.—³² vasanto ca M; — n' ārādheyya AM at the first two places, A further on occasionally. P. 515⁴ Cf. pp. 287, 401-7. also DN. 2 (D. G means Grimblot's edition p. 119 et seq.), SN. XXIII. 5-8 (B).—⁹ cātuma- M.—¹¹ anupigacch- ABD (-pag-MCG, also Jāt. 528. where this passage is quoted, and where anupagacch- occurs in the text at v. 25).—¹⁴ yāva MDG (yāv' AB); — ālahanā M.—¹⁵ bhasm- B, bhass- = bhasm-, aṃam-eva vā pālī C; — āhūtiyo C.—¹⁶ -ññattam-idaṃ dānaṃ nāma B.—¹⁷ bāle ca paṇḍite cāti bālā ca paṇḍitā ca C, cf. p. 518.—²³ abbu-sitena A (C=M).—²⁴ sāmāññappattā A once, -ñām pattā C, M twice; — yo 'haṃ na Ma once.—²⁵ ucchissāma A.—²⁸ yo cāhaṃ putt- M once; — -vasanaṃ for -sayanaṃ A except here.—³⁰ -gatiko and -gatiyo A.—³³ nibbijjā A. cf. p. 165 l. 14. P. 516⁵ socato socayato kilamato kilamayato Ma, socayato socā-payato kilamato kilamāpayato Mb.—¹⁰ ekaṃ M.—¹³ pacāpento M once.—¹⁵ yajāpento M.—¹⁷ saccavācena M.—²³ kataṃ for kurutaṃ M. P. 517³ parinate, -ṇato A.—²⁰ animmātā vā A twice, BD once, -mmāpitā G; — isika- and isika- B, isika-G (Bu. mentions isika- and esika-); -tṭhāyi tṭhitā D (also elsewhere -tṭhāyī tṭhito); — na 'ñjanti AD once.—²¹ -ṇāmantī BD partly. -nāmanti C. -ṇā-menti AMG (-ṇamanti BD once); — nāññ- A, M partly (na aññ-BCD).—²³⁻⁴ sukhe dukkhe jīve for -aṃ -o. are mentioned by grammarians.—²⁴ satta 'me G. M or Mb (not at l. 19); — ime (om. DG) sattā A once.—²⁹ yo G, AB once (ye D, AB once; it is evident that the dialect of these heretical or non-Buddhist programs has but partially been preserved intact).—³⁰ kāci for kañci Gb, kiñci AMGa, B once. keci D (kañci B once); — yeva for tv-eva CD.—³¹ sattha D, AM once; — patanti DG: — DG place the following passage, as far as p. 518. l. 15, after paṭisaṃ-vedenti at l. 3; — cuddasā G, AM once.—³² satthiñ- ca AD.—³²⁻³ cha satāni M, A once.—³³ pañca kam- B.—³⁴ kamme - kam-maṃ C; — vatṭhi D. AAa once, dvitṭhi Ga, MaAb once, ditṭhi = dvāsattṭhi C (dva- BGb, MMb once).—³⁵ vatṭh' or vaddh' CD, AAa once; — abhiy- A once.—³⁶ ājīvakasate M, once corr. (ājīvasate ti ājīva(ka)vattasatāni C) — paribbājaka- MCD. B once, wanting in G (-jasate A, B once; paribbājakasate ti paribbā-jakapabbajjavattasatāni C). P. 518¹ vīse, tīmse = vīsaṃ. tīmsa C.—² chattiṃsā G. B once, -su, -saṃ A.—³ nigaṇṭhi- AC (nigaṇṭhi-gabbhā ti nigaṇṭhimabhiṇṇatagabbhā (sic), ucchuveluṇalādayo san-dhāya vadati C); — dibbā MB (devā ACDG)—⁴ pesāvā DGb,

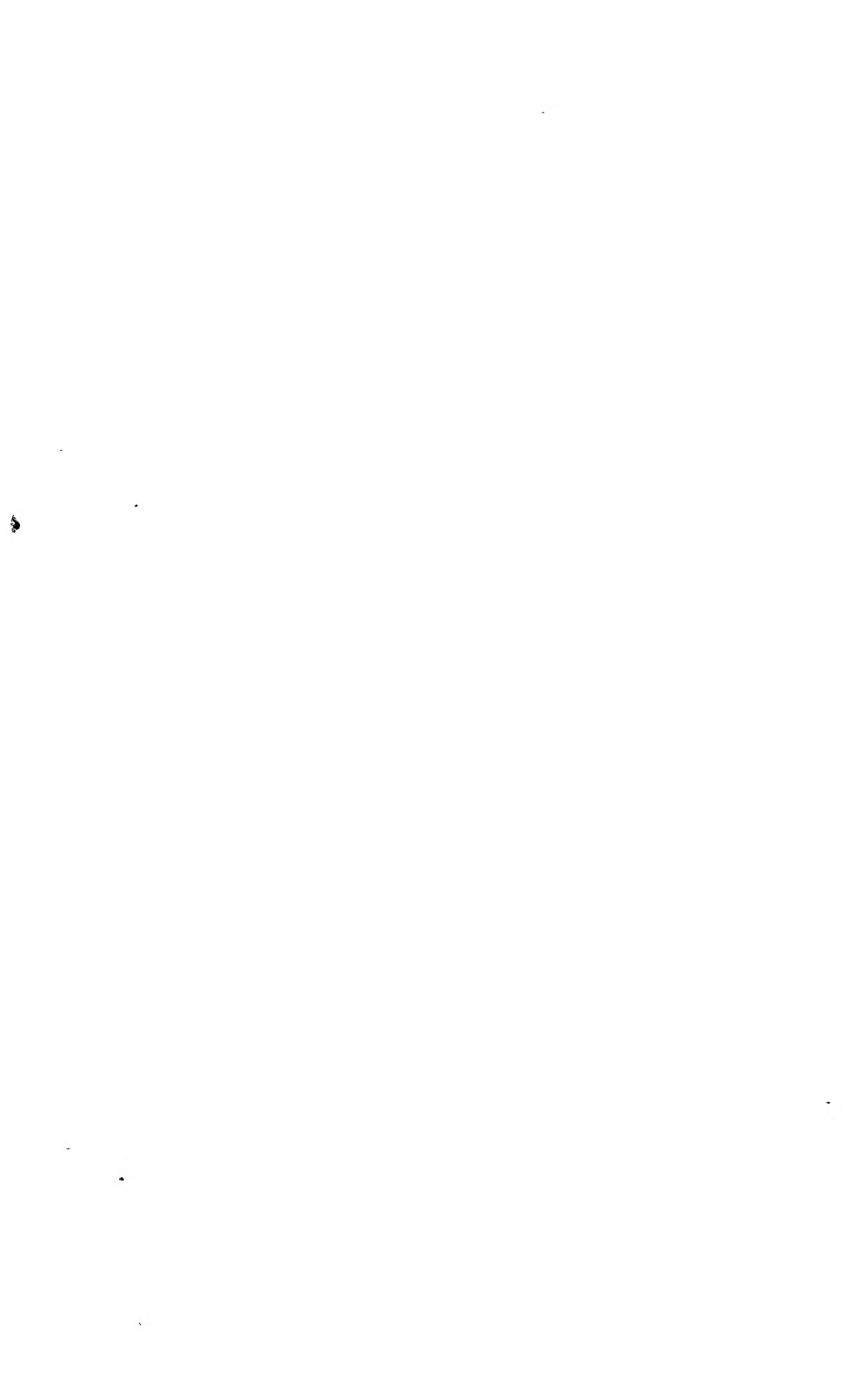
pesāvā and posāvā B, pesā (sic) and pisācā A, pisācā M, pisātha Ga (pesācā C): — pavudhā B once, pavutthitā and pavuḥa A, paṭuvā-satāni D, saphuṭā satta saphuṭasatāni Ma, also G with sab- for saph-. pāsānā satta pāsānasatāni Mb (pavutā ti ganthikā C): — satta ca papāta- B.—⁵ satta ca at the second place B; — supinā-sat- AM here: — āsītū B: — kappino MGa.—⁶ yāni om. B: cf. p 515, l. 17 —⁹ -pāciss- Ga, -pacayiss- A once —¹⁰ phussa phussā A once, phussam phussam Gb, pussa phussa D, passa thassa and phussa phassa B (phussa phussa MCGa, A once) —¹⁰⁻¹¹ -mite -kkhe = -am -am C.—¹¹ pariyantakave BD, -kare A once, -kate M (-kate CG, A once: = katapariyanto (sic) C) —¹¹⁻² -e -e = āni, -ā C —¹² okkams- C —¹³ phaleti CBGa, A once, phaleti D (paleti MGB, A once); — evam-eva MDG (-am AB). —¹⁴ paṇḍite ca nibbēṭhiyamānā sukhadukkham phalenti B. P. 519⁵⁻⁶ va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā om. M, cf. p 521, l. 18 —⁸ pana om. M.—¹⁷ dāms M, das- A here.—²² pīḍam pi alad- M. —²⁴ tena hi A here, tena M: — dattḥo A here.—²⁵ -gamim MMB once —²⁷ purisassāpi A.—²⁸ tena pucch- M. A once. P. 520⁴ Cf. Palī Misc. p. 68.—⁶ sussut-, dussut- M —²⁰ vim- M.—³⁶ -mū- AM mostly; — tattha tattha M. DN. P. 521² ti pi me M (C=A; cf. Grimblot pp. 33, 127).—¹⁸ -sikāmnava (sic) A: the following two words, br- anass-, are wanting in M —²¹ (so pana bho) yo pana bho M, yo pana yo bho A.—²³ vā ārādh- A here and further on.—²⁸⁻³¹ so imam . . vitthāretabham om. M.—³⁵ kho pana M or Mb —³⁶ -lāra- M. P. 522¹ yattha M. P. 523¹ -jeyya kāme M —⁷ -sevetum A, paṭisevetum M.—¹⁰ -rika- Ma.—²⁰ jānanti M.—²²⁻³ samitam jānāti: chinuā me hatthapādā ti, udāhu paccavekkhamāuo jānāti: ch. me h. ti. Na kho bho Ānanda so puriso satatam samitam jānāti: ch. me h. ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—²⁸ samitam ānāpādasānam na paccupatthitam: khinā me āsavā ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—³⁰ kacci for kīva M. ³³ yeva for va ye M.—³⁵ sadhammakkamsandaka A, saddhammo khamsanā M.—³⁶ param AM: — vambhanā (without dhamma) M, dhammapasādanā A: — āyaten' eva for āyatane ca M; — -desa-nam M. P. 524¹ ca om. M.—² ca om. M.—⁶ caratu A.—⁹ -carāyāti M (meaning -cariyāyāti?).—¹⁰ chaṭṭhamam A.

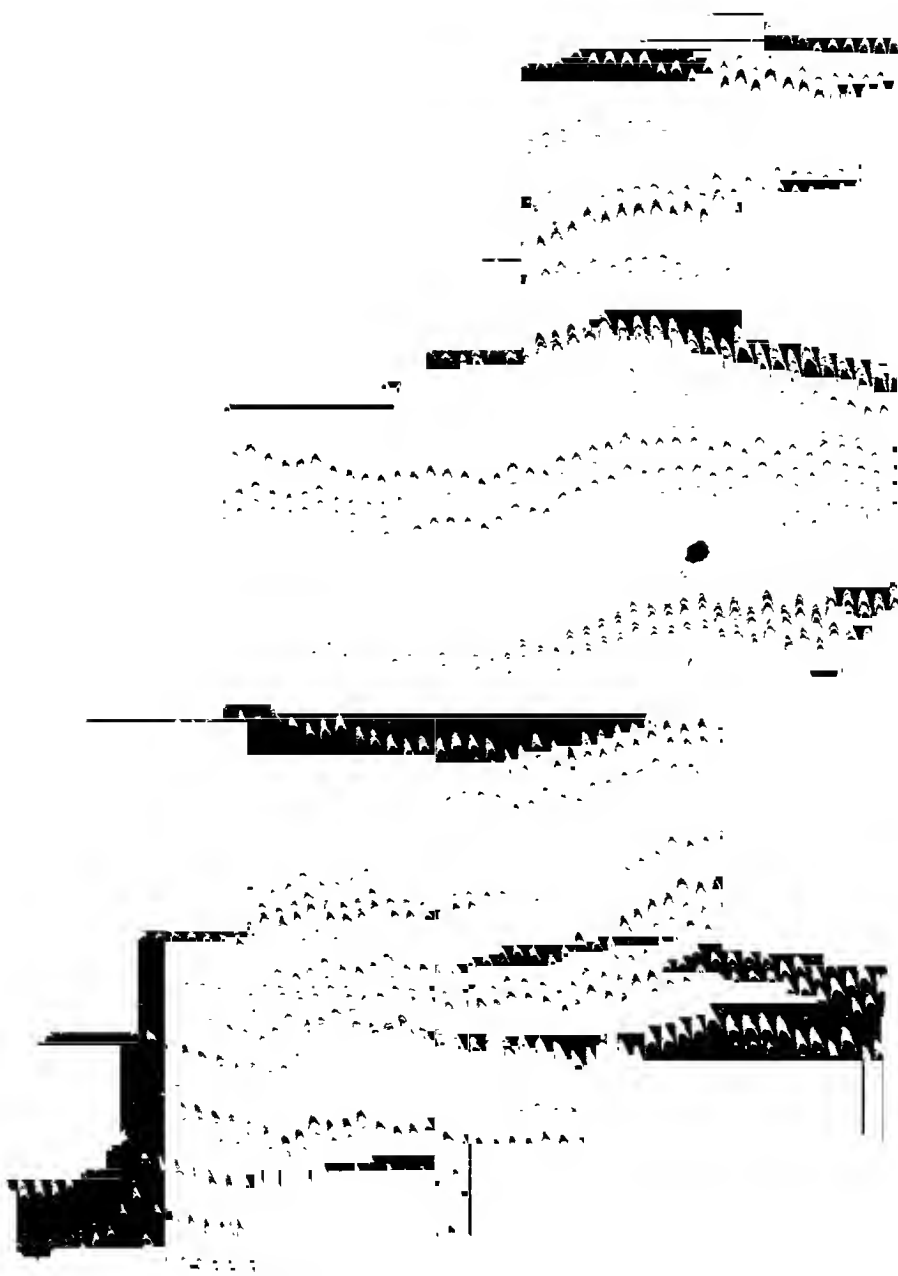
CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

P. 4¹⁰⁻²¹ read *maññi* and *abhinandī* throughout.—19²² *nikā-mayamānā*.—147³² *-attham*.—225³¹ *chetvā*.—234¹³ *yañ-ñad-eva*.—247¹⁴ *-kummāsaṃ*.—258¹ *tvaṃ*.—259²⁴ *yañ-ñad-eva*.—282¹⁴ *kareyyuṃ*.—307² *udrabheyyuṃ*.—344⁴ *jūhanti*.—387²⁹ *bhāveti*.—404³² *dadanto*; ³³ *na-tthi*.—429⁶ *jānāmi yen' amhi viddho*.—432²⁹ *upārambhissanti*.—434¹⁸ *sānusayo*.—480³⁴ *nāham*.—528² Add, Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 439-41. ²¹ Add, P. 24⁹ (*saraṇag-* AM here, AZZ far more frequently than *saraṇaṃg-*, the almost constant reading of M. Bu. probably read *-ṇag-*; *saraṇaṃ gato* is the perfect of *saraṇaṃ gacchati*).—535¹⁷ AN. VIII. vii. 7.—536¹⁴ AN. V. xvii. 2; ²¹ Vin. i, pp. 31.—537¹¹ Child. p. 2, l. 8.—538⁸ Add, P. 91²⁷ *suddiṭṭhaṃ* A here (a frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Suttanip. p. 143; it was confounded with *suddiṭṭhaṃ* = *su-udd-*, or else influenced by *duddiṭṭhaṃ*, cf. *subbaca* for *suvaca*).—539¹² l. 28.—541⁴¹ Child. p. 14.—551⁸ Add, P. 247¹²⁻³ *ācarissāmāti* for *ārocess-* A.—553⁶ Add, Cf. *vyaya* for *vayas* at Jāt. iii, p. 95. ³⁵ (P. 281²⁸) Add, The weapon *Maṭaja* was, according to Bu., manufactured much in the same manner with *Mimungr*, see *Saga Thidriks Konungs*, ed. Unger, p. 79. The legend is also alluded to in the com. on Jāt. 546, v. 512, but I have not found it told anywhere.—558³⁷ (P. 337) Add, ⁹ *yato te mār-* M.—561⁴ (P. 365³⁶) Add, (for *yācitvā* read *yāceyya?* *-itvā* may be the consequence of the corruption of the following *poroseyyam*)—572⁷ (P. 515⁴⁻¹⁶) Add, Comp. Jāt. 491, v. 7.



C. 100-1000





Central Archaeological Library,
NEW DELHI.

Call No. *D. 5793*

Author— *9179 W.I*

Title— *Pale-text Soc.*
Mayhew. H. K. J.

Borrower No.

Date of Issue

Date of Return